TRINITY COLLEGE LIBRARY DUPL
3 1761 02744592 3

TRINITY UNIVERSITY
LIBRARY
S.N. 5 S.H. 34 No. 25

THE LITURGY COMPARED WITH THE BIBLE;

OR,

AN ILLUSTRATION AND CONFIRMATION,

BY SCRIPTURE QUOTATIONS AND REFERENCES,

OF SUCH PARTS OF THE

BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER,

ADMINISTRATION OF THE SACRAMENTS,

AND OTHER RITES AND CEREMONIES OF THE

UNITED CHURCH OF ENGLAND AND IRELAND,

AS ARE NOT DIRECT EXTRACTS FROM THE HOLY SCRIPTURES.

BY THE REV. HENRY IVES BAILEY,

PERPETUAL CURATE OF DRIGHLINGTON, NEAR LEEDS.

IN TWO VOLUMES.

VOL. I.

Second Edition.

I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also.—1 Cor. xiv. 15.
Take with you words, and turn to the Lord.—Hosea xiv. 2.
Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.—1 Thess. v. 21.

LONDON:

PUBLISHED AND SOLD BY RIVINGTONS, SEELEY AND SONS, HATCHARD AND CO., SIMPKIN AND MARSHALL, NESBIT, AND HAMILTON AND CO.

MDCCCXXXV.

B35
1835

36403

L73
G

T. INKERSLEY, PRINTER,
KIRKGATE, BRADFORD.

17

PREFACE.

THE following Compilation had its origin in a desire to become more intimately acquainted with the Book of Common Prayer. In order to this, the Compiler formed a Concordance* to the Liturgy. While engaged in this work, he was increasingly struck with the Conformity of the Language and Sentiments of its various Services, to the Language and Sentiments of the Holy Scriptures; and, having completed the Concordance, he wrote out a considerable number of texts in which that Conformity appeared to him to exist. Some friends, who saw the manuscript, expressed their conviction that, if published, it might be generally useful. The Compiler, however, lays it before the Public with considerable diffidence; not because his examination has led him to discover any want of accordance in the Liturgy with the Bible,—not because that Book is afraid to come to the light lest its character should be reproved,—but because he is conscious that he has not been able to exhibit that accordance in the degree in which it really exists. Indeed it seems to him, that a combination of the biblical knowledge, critical judgment, and deep piety of our venerable Reformers is a qualification absolutely necessary for its clear delineation. It were much to be wished that Cranmer had been challenged to produce, with respect to the whole of the Prayer-book, what he proposed, in reference to a part† of it. In that case, the English Church might have been in possession of a Work, having the same object as the present Volume, carried to the highest attainable degree of perfection.

* Would not such a Concordance, if published, be found useful in facilitating any references to the various parts of the Liturgy, as well as in affording a Table of its Contents?

† "Archbishop Cranmer offered, with the assistance of Peter Martyr, &c. to "prove against all opposites, that all things in our Communion book were agreeable to the Word of God, correspondent to that which Christ and his Apostles "delivered, and the primitive Church observed."—*Christian Rem. Sept.* 1832.

As the Writer was desirous of comparing the Liturgy with the Bible for himself, he at first made no inquiry for any books which might contain that comparison: and since he has entertained the intention of publishing the result of his examination, he has not met with any, which seem to supersede the design of this work, though he has heard of more than one individual who had begun something of a similar nature.

It was but lately, that he became acquainted with the ILLUSTRATION OF THE LITURGY, &c. by the Rev. T. Pruen. In his Preface to his work, Mr. P. states, "That one of his "principal objects was, *to shew by passages from Scripture,* "not merely referred to, but cited at length, *that the Book of* "*Common Prayer containeth nothing in it contrary to the* "*word of God.*" Mr. P. however, has not proceeded further in his comparison than the daily Services: but his volume contains a great variety of useful information, collected and arranged after much reading and labour.

Though the Liturgy be very properly regarded as a human composition, yet even those parts of it which are not direct extracts from Scripture, are in strict accordance with the spirit of God's Holy Word. Without particularizing more than the three first portions which occur in the Daily Service, it may be observed, that the Exhortation opens by a reference to the Authority and Directions of Scripture;—the Confession points to the recorded Promises;—and the Absolution to the gracious Nature and positive Commands of Almighty God. The Liturgy of the Church of England is, indeed, the mirror of the Bible. It speaks in every page *as the oracles of God.* It reflects with admirable clearness and accuracy the all-important truths contained in the Sacred Volume. "It is the Bible condensed "into a smaller space, being collected under a different com- "bination;" and having a multitude of the Prayers, Praises, and Thanksgivings, which are interspersed throughout that Holy Book, brought together and arranged for the purposes of devotion. It is the breath of Scripture used in the language of supplication, prayer, intercession, and thanksgiving.

As it is the Scriptural character of the Liturgy which stamps it with such distinguished excellence, so it is this feature which the Compiler is desirous of making particularly prominent. He will therefore introduce a few of the expressed sentiments of some excellent Divines and others, relative to this subject. Every reader, however, will do well to examine for himself. Such an examination will, if pursued, daily acquire additional interest. It will also acquire increasing importance, if what Mr. James says in his Preface to "*Dissent and the Church of England*," be true. "The conflict of opinion," says Mr. J. "is, perhaps, but beginning, in reference to religious sub-"jects; and nothing but what can stand the test of Scripture, "will come in safety from the strife."

The writer asks not whether the varied denominations which dissent from the Establishment, can exhibit to the inspection of the public, their Worship and religious Services brought to the "Test of Scripture;" but he is confirmed in the belief that every true member of the Church of England has cause to be satisfied that the Book of Common Prayer need not withdraw from the closest comparison with the Bible. Let him rejoice, and bless God, if an imperious necessity ever compel him to examine its claims to an agreement with the Holy Scriptures. Let him enter upon the inquiry, in a spirit of prayer and teachableness. Let him use his best endeavours to understand the Volumes under examination, and the relation between them; carefully guarding himself against resting on insulated passages; and, against that captious, disingenuous spirit which looks only for error or disagreement;* and, not less, against that prejudice which blinds the understanding to the plainest expres-

* Mr. BAXTER himself freely acknowledges that he became prejudiced against the Liturgy from having, what he afterwards called, its imperfections pointed out to him. His words are, "Till this time I was satisfied in the matter of conform-"ity: whilst I was young I had never been acquainted with any that were against "it, or that questioned it. I had joined with the Common Prayer with as hearty "a fervency as afterward I did with other Prayers! As long as I had no prejudice "against it, I had no stop in my Devotions from any of its Imperfections."—*Rel. Bax. by Sylvester*. Fol. Ed. page 13.

sion of truth. Having thus persevered in his examination, he will find himself repaid an hundred fold into his bosom.

The Rev. E. Burn, in a note appended to his sermon preached before the Prayer-book and Homily Society, so well expresses the Writer's views upon this subject, that he hesitates not to quote the whole of it. Mr. B. says, "The Formularies "of the Church of England claim to be examined and judged, "not by detached and insulated expressions or sentences, indus-"triously gleaned or forcibly broken off from particular Offices, "but by their CONTEXT, and considered as a WHOLE. The "best of books, the Book of God, must, if we would understand "and profit by it, be examined and judged of in this way; and "surely it is not then too much to claim for our Liturgy, that "it should be tried by the same rule of rational, equitable, "and just interpretation. We plead not for *perfection*, nor "does our Church require this at our hands; but let this rule "be honestly followed, and the popular objections urged "against some of her Offices by a partial, and sometimes it "is to be feared a captious, criticism, will, to say the least, "be attenuated, if not vanish into trifles light as air."

That the Liturgy should bear marks of being a human composition, though compiled by men of the first rank for piety and learning, cannot surprise any person who is acquainted with human nature, and with his own heart; but that the Life and Spirit which reign in the Volume of Inspiration should be so richly diffused through all, and every part of, the Services of our National Church, demands unceasing thankfulness to the "Author and Giver of all good things."

The method adopted in the following Work will, it is hoped, assist in the important examination referred to, and afford to those persons who are not fully aware of the source from which the Liturgy is derived, an opportunity of discovering, that, as the Church of old, so they now *worship the God of their fathers*, either in the very words, or in words corresponding with those *which the Holy Ghost teacheth.* They will see, "that," as Bishop Tomline observes of the Church of England,

"her Liturgy is not Arminian,—not Calvinistic, but that it "is Scriptural,"—*built on the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief Corner Stone.* And they will enlarge this satisfactory view, by the consideration which is so elevating to every devout mind,—That as the Church universal will form but one Family in heaven, so they now, as members of the Church of England, form a part of that one family upon earth, which, in the multitude of its various and widely separated assemblies, *with one mind and one mouth glorifies God even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.* The same language expresses their humble confessions of sin and unworthiness,—the same words convey their petitions and praises,—the same lessons of reproof, correction, and instruction in righteousness, are communicated,—and the same divine doctrines, exhortations, and consolations, are imparted by the daily-appointed portions of Holy Scripture: and these as much in unison, as if all the tens of thousands of worshippers were assembled in one united congregation. They will also feel, that whilst the Church triumphant are casting their crowns before the Throne, and singing, *worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive Honour and Glory,*—whilst they *cry day and night, Holy, Holy, Holy is the Lord of hosts;* the members of our Apostolic Church are sharing in this glorious employment, when they sing, with the understanding and with the heart, "*Thou art the King of Glory, O, Christ,—Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord God of Sabaoth,—Heaven and Earth are full of the Majesty of thy Glory.*"

The views of many learned and deeply-pious men concerning the Scriptural character of the Liturgy of the Church of England, have been already mentioned. The uniform testimony of these respected Individuals, some of whom were not members of the English Church, is grounded, not upon the fleeting impressions of transient feeling, but upon a heart-felt conviction of the truth of their sentiments. They were not prejudiced in favour of the Liturgy from any want of piety, or of devout regard to, or intimate knowledge of, the Holy Scriptures. The

testimony of some of them acquires also an additional weight from the consideration that it was given when the Book of Common Prayer had stood the Test of nearly three centuries, during which it sustained the unremitted attacks of its enemies, and the shock of revolution; but which it has happily, by God's good Providence, survived.

The first Individual whose opinion is here adduced, was one who had an active and laborious share in compiling the Book of Common Prayer; and who, with some of his coadjutors, sealed his faith with his blood. The excellent Bishop RIDLEY in writing to Dr. Grindal, says "The Church of England "hath the whole service, all common and public Prayers, "ordained to be said and heard in the congregation, framed "and fashioned to the true regnes [reins] of Holy Scripture."

"Mr. DERING, a holy man and a very excellent preacher, "who died in 1576, makes the following challenge to Hardinge, "opponent of the great Bishop Jewell, 'Look if any line be "'blameful in our service, and take hold of your advantage; "'our service is good and godly, every tittle grounded upon "'Holy Scripture, and with what face do you call it darkness?'"

The next quotation is from Bishop JEWELL, that famous champion of the Prostestant faith: "We have sought," says he, "to establish our Liturgy on the authority of that sacred Vo-"lume which cannot mislead us, and have returned to the "primitive Church of the ancient fathers and apostles."

"Ambrose FISHER," says "We extract our Liturgie, not "from the loynes, or lines of the Pope, but from God's Word, "and the primitive Church."

The above testimonies have been extracted from the CHRISTIAN REMEMBRANCER *for Sept.* 1832. *The following five, from* PRUEN'S ILLUSTRATIONS, *page* 69 *&c.*

"The celebrated BUCER, who was a Protestant Divine, born "at Schelestadt, in Alsace, in 1491, when speaking of the "English Liturgy (which was known to him only by a latin "translation, and when it had some things in it which have "been altered for the better) said, 'There was nothing in it

"'but what was taken from Scripture, or agreeable to Scripture "'rightly understood.—In the prescript form for the com- "'mon and daily prayers, I see nothing writ in this book "'which is not taken out of the Word of God, if not in ex- "'press words, as the psalms and lessons, yet in such sense, "'as the collects: and also the orders of these lessons and "'prayers, and the times when they are to be used, are very "'agreeable to the Word of God.'"

"CASAUBON," a learned divine and critic, born at Geneva in 1559, "in a letter to Hensius, says, 'I own no other foun- "'dation of true religion, than the holy and divine inspired "'Scriptures, and the Church of England. I wish all doc- "'trines of faith were brought to us derived from Scripture, "'by the channels of antiquity.'"

"Mr. BALL," a Puritan divine, born in Oxfordshire in 1585, "says, 'That the Non-conformists can prove the religion and "'the worship of the Church of England to be of God, and "'that by such plain texts of Scripture, against which the "'gates of hell shall never prevail.'"

"Bishop JEREMY TAYLOR," who was the author of several works on divinity, and who died in 1667, "observes, 'Above "'one half of it [the Liturgy] is as divine as Scripture itself; "'the Psalms, Lessons, all the Hymns, save one, the Lord's "'Prayer, the Epistles, and Gospels.—I cannot say but many "'of its prayers are also in the Roman Offices; but so they "'are also in the Scripture, so also is the Lord's Prayer.— "'The Liturgy of the Church of England was with great "'deliberation compiled *out of the Scriptures*, the most of it; "'all the rest *agrees* with Scripture.'"

"The late Rev. T. ROBINSON says, 'It is no inconsiderable "'advantage that our ritual contains within itself a course of "'Scriptural and evangelical instruction, perfectly independent "'of Sermons.—Its [the Church's] strongest recommendation "'is, that it has regard to future ages, and lays a plan for "'transmitting the pure Word and Worship of God to gene- "'rations yet unborn.'"

Dr. Comber, who was an eminent divine, and chaplain to Anne, Princess of Denmark, after many other encomiums on the Liturgy, observes "That its Doctrine is pure and primitive; "its Method exact and natural; its Language is significant and "perspicuous, most of the Words and Phrases being taken out "of Holy Scripture."—*Comber. Comp. to the Temple, Preface.*

The Rev. T. T. Biddulph, The Author of *Practical Essays on the Morning and Evening Services, and on the Collects, in the Liturgy*, observes, "The leading truths, which "are proclaimed and enforced in the Scriptures, are incorpo-"rated with every page of our National Liturgy, and form the "basis of every act of worship which is prescribed for our use. "There are two very important respects among others, in which "the public services of our church accord with the Scriptures, "and which shew that the former are a pure stream issuing from "the fountain of the latter. The first of these is the use which "is made of Christ in our Liturgy. He is 'ALL IN ALL' through-"out her Forms, 'the Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and "'the End, the First and the Last' in all her confessions of "faith, her supplications and thanksgivings. 'Without him,' "our Church, like a genuine branch of the true vine, 'can do "'nothing.' The second point of resemblance here referred to "between these closely parallel lines, the Liturgy and the Bible, "is the End for which Christ is introduced. He is introduced "for practical purposes. In both these Volumes an intimate "connexion is constantly maintained between doctrine and "experience, faith and holiness, justification and sanctification." —Vol. II. 161. 256.

The above quotations, with the exception of those from Robinson *and* Biddulph *are made from Authors of considerable Antiquity. Those which follow are the avowed declarations of Modern divines; some of whom* REST FROM THEIR LABOURS, *while others still remain Instructors in the Christian Church. These extracts are taken from Sermons, &c. contained in the Reports of the Prayer Book and Homily Society.*

The late Rev. C. S. Hawtrey observes, "The distinguish-"ing excellence of these Formularies is, that the fundamental

"doctrines of the Scriptures are exhibited in the plainest and "most unequivoca terms."

On another occasion, after Mr. H. had said, that from infancy he venerated the Church and her Formularies, and that after it had pleased God to give him something of the feelings of religion as well as love to her form, his love and attachment to the Church were increased a thousand fold, he adds, "In "how many Churches might I have been educated, and after-"wards, from an acquaintance with the Word of God, been "compelled, with whatever inconvenience or reluctance, to "have quitted their pale! but from such a trial the Minister of "the Church of England is exempted, for the more he studies "the Word of God, the more his heart will be prepared to "love her, when he finds that her Articles, Homilies, and "Liturgy are in such strict accordance with the Scriptures."

The late Rev. E. Cooper. "Not content with providing a "clear exposition of the fundamental doctrines of our holy "religion, in her Articles and Homilies, she has incorporated "them into every part of those spiritual and evangelical ser-"vices, which she has prepared for the use of her members. "In addition to those copious extracts from the Word of God, "with which her Liturgy is diversified and enriched, and by "means of which the truths of Scripture are so widely and "obviously disseminated, there is not a portion of this admir-"able composition, into which the peculiar tenets of the Gos-"pel are not intimately woven, and throughout which their "spirit is not inseparably diffused. There is not a Confession, "a Supplication, or a Thanksgiving, but is founded on the "basis of evangelical truth, and recognizes some article of "Christian faith. Those broad and fundamental doctrines of "the Gospel, the belief of which are necessary to salvation, "meet the eye and the ear in almost every sentence; and "either directly or indirectly address themselves to the un-"derstanding, the conscience, and the heart of all who join in "her sacred services."

The late Rev. B. Woodd. "Whenever this form of sound

"words is adopted, it invariably establishes a summary of our "most holy religion, a course of scriptural instruction, and an "exercise of pure, rational, and exalted devotion." "The more "I consider the character of the Church of England, and of "our excellent Liturgy, the more it appears to me as present-"ing to the Christian world an admirable body of divinity.* "It is historical, it is doctrinal, it is experimental, it is practi-"cal; it is a source of instruction on every returning sabbath; "and it is impossible that a member of the Church of Eng-"land can attend its offices without becoming acquainted with "the history of our blessed Saviour. He cannot be ignorant "of his nativity and circumcision, his preaching and his "miracles, his cross and passion, his death and burial, his "resurrection and ascension. Nor are these prominent and "distinguishing features of our most holy religion merely "recognized at stated seasons, but are blended with the "whole of our service, in every administration."

The Rev. E. Burn expressed his views of this subject as

* It will not be deemed irrelevant, if the writer suggest the inquiry, Whether the Book of Common Prayer, since "it is the best Body of practical divinity "extant, in the least room, and in the most useable form, easiest to be taught, "learned, and applied," be used, to any thing like the extent of which it is capable, as a *sound* and *ready vehicle of Scriptural*, and of course, *Religious Instruction?* Is it thus regarded in our National and Sunday Schools? Are there not numbers of youth in these Schools, who are not only ignorant that the Prayer-book is a manual of devotional exercises, but who have not been taught to find in it the various portions which occur in the daily Services? While the Jew, and the Roman Catholic, (without mentioning other sects,) train up their children in the peculiarities of their respective Creeds, are not our youth left ignorant of the Scriptural character of the Liturgy, as well as of the History of the English Church, and of their personal interest in the *Worship* of Almighty God? Is not the Religious Instruction generally inculcated, as well as the method of communicating it, calculated rather to enlighten the understanding than to affect the heart? to form critical hearers rather than devout worshippers? to lead to the desire of intellectual gratification, rather than to seek an elevation of the soul in the angelical employment of praise and adoration? If the question analogous to that put by Philip to the Eunuch were proposed to almost any young person who had just left our schools, "*Understandest thou what thou prayest?*" must he not return for answer, *How can I, except some man should have guided me?*

follows:—"Her forms of devotion are adapted to all states and "conditions of men. Spiritual, intelligible, and Scriptural, she, "in an eminent degree, instructs and aids her members to "'pray with the spirit and with the understanding also;' for "it may with truth be affirmed, that the Holy Scriptures are "the only recognized basis of her devotional forms; and that, "for popular and daily use, these forms constitute the very best "practical exposition of the Scriptures."—"I will venture to "affirm," he adds in another place, "that in the compass of "our Liturgy, comprehending all her Offices and Services, "there is one of the clearest and most satisfactory expositions "of the sacred Scriptures, which can be found in the same "compass in any human composition."

The Rev. J. W. CUNNINGHAM, in referring generally to the Liturgy and particularly to the Articles and Creeds contained therein, observes, "The Formularies of our Church are in the "fullest sense *Scriptural*.—The fathers of our Church refuse "to rear a mere human fabric to Jehovah. But, searching "the quarry of Scripture, they there discover and appro-"priate those pillars of the truth, the doctrines of human "corruption, of an atonement, of salvation by faith in that "atonement, of conversion by the Holy Spirit, and, upon "these erect the national Temple.—Far from the transcript "being faithless to the Bible, it is scarcely too much to say—"It is the Bible condensed into a smaller space, and collected "under a different combination.—Religion in her hands is the "unadulterated faith of Scripture. It is the undefiled faith "which God taught to man. It is the faith of the 'Apostles "'and Prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner "'stone.'"

The Rev. J. KEMPTHORNE observes, "Her principle is "this, To take for her guides the Holy Scriptures, and the "Primitive Church;—the Holy Scriptures, in '*all things*' "which the Word of God requires as '*necessary to salvation*.' "It is asked, What is the secret charm of a devotion so scrip-"tural, so fervent, so chastened? Speak, ye who know your-

"selves to be 'miserable sinners' before God, however "irreproachable amongst men, but 'delivered from the wrath "'of God and everlasting damnation,' by penitent faith in the "Saviour's incarnation, atonement, righteousness, resurrection, "intercession, and glorious appearing at the great day; shew-"ing, by the holy effects and fruits of faith, that ye are now "truly 'one with Christ and Christ with you;'—Ye, who 'feel "'in yourselves the working of the Spirit of Christ mortifying "'the works of the flesh and your earthly members, and draw-"'ing up your minds to high and heavenly things;'—Ye, who "perceive yourselves to be sliding with acceleration down the "steep declivity of time;—Ye, who delight in reiterating that "'Name which is above every name,' and, how oft soever the "Church, in closing her petitions, repeats the name of JESUS, "still have a heaven-touched chord within your heart that vi-"brates to her voice. Speak, ye, whose souls under all trials flee "for refuge daily to the cross; and who 'bring every thought "'into' willing 'captivity' to the dying love of Jesus; who live in "obedience to Him who died for you; for ye best know the "mind of the Church. Ye will tell us, that all the secret "charm of her devotion lies in that endearing topic, to which "she has assigned the largest space, and on which she has "exhausted all her skill, and on which she has poured out her "whole soul,—the Passion of her Saviour."

The Rev. R. W. SIBTHORPE. "I express my own opinion "of the Liturgy in the brief observation, that, excepting con-"fessions of faith, I do not know any thing of human com-"position which so completely, lucidly, and scripturally sets "forth the doctrines of our holy religion."

The Rev. R. NEWSTEAD, who translated the Liturgy into Indo-Portuguese, observes, "In performing my work as a "translator, I was struck with the Scriptural character of the "Book of Common Prayer; for so large a part of this Book "is extracted from the Word of God, that, should we take "away all the inspired portions out of the Volume, we should "reduce a large octavo to a small pamphlet."

"I was struck," said the Hon. and Rev. G. T. NOEL, "with "what the Missionary from Ceylon said in commenting on "our Formularies, that they are full of the Scriptures. They "are, as it were, clothed with the Word of God; and in that "portion of them which is not the Word of God, there is the "very spirit of that Word, something of its hallowed propriety, "richness of imagination, and sublimity of devotion." "I "have often felt, on the Sabbath-day, in the ministration of "the Church, that my heart could take up the language of the "Liturgy without any wearisome effort to my understanding: "—My understanding in past times having accredited the good "sense, the Scriptural character and devotional excellence of "those prayers, I could come to the service with my under-"standing at rest, and my whole heart could recline in peace. "I know not how it may be with others, but I feel a happiness "in falling back, as it were, upon the sublime and simple forms "of devotion, which we have in our Liturgy, and I believe "the reason is they are so very Scriptural."—"The solemn ser-"vices contained in our national Prayer-book, are *Scriptural in "their sentiments*, as may be made to appear by the testimony of "Dissenters. But to the pious members of our *own* commu-"nion I look with confidence for still more abundant testimony "to this point. Of such I may strongly ask, whether when "most conversant with the sacred Volume, and when most "prepared by its diligent perusal, they have entered the sanc-"tuary of the Lord, they have not found the services of the "Church *then* most consonant with their own feelings?" The Author then exemplifies his meaning by the following pertinent observations upon the subject of penitent confession: "If more "than usually alive to the purity of God's law, and to their "own guilt and danger under the breach of it, have they not "found the simple and humble confessions of the Liturgy just "then most exactly suitable to their convictions? without the "impassioned fervours or abrupt expressions of enthusiasm, "do not the confessions of the Liturgy exhibit the very ele-"ments, as it were, of Scriptural humiliation, and breathe the

"mild but heavy accents of a broken heart, and of a 'contrite "'spirit, which the Lord will not despise?' They measure not "indeed the higher degrees of violent remorse, they delineate not "the more rugged features of godly sorrow, which the Lord "may witness rather than man; but their expressions are the "serious avowals of a mind struck with the guilt, the ingrati-"tude, the unreasonableness of sin; of a mind which has dis-"covered the forbearance and love of God in the sufferings of "Jesus Christ; and has learned the bitter lesson of self-re-"proach, in the contrast between its own rebellion on the one "hand, and 'obedience unto death even the death of the cross' "on the other!—The voice of the Church has for centuries "conveyed peace to the mourner in no accents which Scripture "would disown."

The Rev. Dr. SINGER. "From the Bible, the Prayer-book "derives all its documents, all its authority. The spirit of the "Bible breathes through all its forms, and the study of the "Bible is the end of all its ministrations. Wherever the "Prayer-book goes, it will assuredly send men to the Bible, "and wherever the Bible is, the spirit of the Prayer-book lives."

In the first Annual Report of the Mary-land Prayer-book and Homily Society, it is said, "The Prayer-book has been "beautifully and appropriately styled, 'the Daughter of the "'Bible;' and probably there is no work of human production "which has embodied so much of the substance, and breathes "so much of the spirit, of that Heavenly Book. Extracts from "the Bible in the form of Gospels, Epistles, and Psalter, con-"stitute the greater part of the Volume; and throughout all "the Prayers and Collects, the spirit of the Divine Word "breathes, and glows, and animates the whole.—All the "fundamental and important doctrines of the Gospel are "interwoven throughout its various parts and offices."

These Extracts shall be closed by one from a Sermon in the last Report of the above-named Society, preached by the excellent Dr. PEARSON, the present Dean of Salisbury. "The "Church of England," he says, "has in her public Formularies,

"embodied and exhibited 'the whole counsel of God' as it is "revealed in the Holy Scriptures, and has provided for her "members and presented to the world, 'a form of sound "'words,' derived from apostolic and primitive sources, and "comprising 'the truth as it is in Jesus.' Her Liturgy, at "once simple and sublime, breathing the very essence of "Scriptural piety, is equally adapted to express the desires "of the 'broken and contrite heart,' the supplications and "prayers of the faithful, and the praises and aspirations of "the devout and grateful worshipper." In speaking of the Communion Service, the Dean adds, "With respect to that "sublime composition, it may justly be asserted, (and the sen-"timent may be extended to the Liturgy in general,) that, in "proportion to the scriptural knowledge, the spiritual taste "and discernment, and the devotional feelings and affections of "the individual Christian and of the assembled worshippers, "will be the conviction entertained of the value of our Public "Services, and the experience of the blessing which they are "calculated to convey. This is, doubtless, owing to a circum-"stance which peculiarly distinguishes the Formularies of the "Church of England, and that is, *their Scriptural character*. "Justly may we affirm that our Church is 'built upon the "'foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ him-"'self being the Chief Corner-stone,' and, consequently, that as "a sound Apostolic branch of that universal 'Church of the "'living God; which is the pillar and ground of the truth,' what-"ever may be the enemies and dangers, the trials and vicissi-"tudes, which it may have to encounter, 'no weapon formed "'against it shall prosper,' nor shall 'the gates of hell prevail "'against it.'"

To the above remarks upon the *Scriptural character* of the Liturgy should be added, that silent, though not less forcible, testimony which is every year afforded by the Reports of the venerable Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge. The uniform distribution of the Bible with the Prayer-book by its members, is, to the Compiler's mind, a distinct evidence that

they feel assured that its contents are in accordance with the sacred Volume, and will bear the Test of examination.

Numerous other testimonies might be brought forward, in which similar opinions of the Prayer-book are expressed. It is presumed, however, that the above will be deemed sufficient; but not more than sufficient; since, though the leading theme of all these pious men is one, yet their expressions are beautifully varied; and, since few, very few, even of Churchmen, are aware by how *great a cloud of witnesses they are compassed;* —by some, now removed into the Temple above, where they cease not, with one voice, to worship God day and night;—by others, who still remain members of the "Church militant "here in earth." It is also very apparent from these extracts, that, as the views which these devout men had of themselves were deeper and more humiliating,—as their discoveries of Jehovah were more enlarged, with so much the more entire satisfaction did they adopt the language of the Liturgy of the Church of England as their own, in their expressions of penitence, faith, prayer, adoration, and praise.

With respect to the quotations which form the body of this Volume, it may be observed that some are taken from the Commands given in Holy Scripture; some, from the Exhortations; others, from the Instructions; some, from the Doctrinal Truths; some, from the Practical Precepts; others, from the Promises of present Grace, and of future Blessings; some, from the Denunciations of Divine Judgments; and some, from the Examples given of holy men and others, as seemed most appropriate to, or illustrative of, the marginal subject. Now the present state of the Church of God, with a little difference in a few outward circumstances, is as much as ever a state of probation. The same enemies seek her ruin and are equally indefatigable in their endeavours to effect it. She stands in as much need as ever of Divine Forbearance,—Assistance,—Defence,—Wisdom, and of Grace; and, blessed be God, all

these "good things" are promised to her. The Great Head of his Church, who is *the same yesterday, and to-day, and for ever*, assured that Church in former days, *That his delights were with the sons of men;* at a later period he repeated that assurance, saying, *Lo, I am with you alway even unto the end of the world.* Her members, in the present day, are therefore fully authorized to pray for grace to believe the Doctrines; to obey the Precepts; to desire the fulfilment of the Promises; to receive the Instructions, that were originally given to the members of the Church of old;—to avoid the Sins which they committed; to deprecate the Judgments which overtook them; and to obtain the same Blessings that were offered to them. And as numerous Examples are found in Scripture where the commands and promises of God are made the subject of prayer and praise, so may her members now make them the subjects of their petitions and thanksgivings; and may adopt the words, which holy men used with acceptance, when presenting their requests, or offering their expressions of gratitude, at a "Throne of grace." And it cannot but afford exquisite delight to every one who examines the Prayer-book with pure intention, to observe how abundantly our Church has availed herself of these privileges.

Some of the quotations, as that from Acts ii. in No. xii. may not appear, at first sight, to be strictly applicable; yet who will deny that the composers of that Prayer had a peculiar reference to the "great marvels" therein recorded, and the exhibition of that *mighty power* at which *all were amazed, and marvelled*, and which God, according to his most true promise, *wrought in Christ when he raised him from the dead?*

There may also appear, in some cases, a repetition, or, at least an entire parallelism, in the quotations: yet it is believed they will generally be found to vary in some circumstances worthy of notice. One quotation may contain a Promise; another, a Command; a third, a Prayer for the Fulfilment of that promise, or for Grace to obey that command. One may be an expression of Penitence; another, a declaration of Pardon; &c. &c.; yet all relating to the same principal subject.

This, however, far from being an inconvenience, will assist the devout student of the Liturgy more fully to comprehend the sense of the passage before him, and will at the same time afford him a view of the sweet harmony which subsists throughout the Sacred Writings. Yet after all the care which the Compiler, and more than one clerical friend (to whom he desires to express his deep obligations for their kind, and valuable assistance) have been able to bestow in preparing this work for the press, there may still be some quotations which are not so appropriate to the subject as others which might be substituted. It may, however, happen that the very quotation which an objector thinks more appropriate than the one adopted, is used within a page or two, to elucidate another portion.

It has been already remarked that quotations from Scripture form the body of this Volume: indeed the work is altogether a compilation. Still, the advantages of the plan adopted, for facilitating a comparison between the Prayer-book and the Bible, appear to be not a few.* The analogy of their Sentiments and Language is at once presented in parallel columns on each page; and the reader is furnished with an opportunity of judging of the conformity manifested therein. The Ignorant may be informed, and the Prejudiced have many of his erroneous notions of the Liturgy corrected: whilst the pious Churchman will see, that, though its composition be human, its language is divine.

The grammatical inaccuracy of a few quotations scarcely requires to be noticed; since the intelligent reader will perceive that it was desirable these should, in general, be brief;

* The Compiler has been informed, that the publication of this Work is much desired by some Sunday-school Teachers, under the idea that it will greatly assist them in training their youth to become devout and intelligent worshippers of Almighty God. Perhaps an abridgement of it might be useful for that purpose. "The Church of England has made the largest and most efficient provision for "the holy education of its Children."—The Prayer-book is of itself "a ready-"made apparatus of Christian education," and affords all the real, or supposed advantages of "Porteusian Bibles," "Scriptural Cards," &c. &c. To instance only the portions of Holy Scripture appointed for the season of Easter; and, the Litany, "that astonishing Remembrancer of human wants."

and be confined, as much as possible, to those clauses which seemed to elucidate the subject under consideration. It may be proper also to observe, that there are many sentences in the Prayer-book which are clearly deducible from the tenor of Scripture, and which are quite agreeable to the analogy of Faith, yet the language of which cannot be found in any single text of Scripture, nor in two combined; such as, "*The goodly fellowship of the prophets praise thee.*" There are also texts of Scripture which are authority both for the sentiment and language of the passage, but which from their length or from other circumstances, could not be conveniently quoted. References, however, are frequently made to some of these texts.

It will be seen that the Compiler has not adduced many Biblical quotations which refer to the Divine Attributes, Epithets, and Titles by which most of the Prayers, &c. commence. Every reader is well aware that these are Scriptural expressions; though, perhaps, he may not have noticed the wise judgment of our Church in directing her worshippers to approach the Most High, under such characters as are most appropriate to the Address which they introduce. Though no instance of this striking propriety need be mentioned besides that of the Confession and Absolution in the daily Service, yet a Catalogue of those Titles and Attributes may not be unacceptable to the reader. He will perceive that, while the Church teaches him to regard JEHOVAH as the Great Object of divine worship, yet, in some of the Prayers, he is led particularly to address God the Father; in others, God the Son; and in others, God the Holy Ghost.

The previous remarks upon the Commencement of the Prayers and other Portions of the Prayer-book, might be repeated in reference to their Conclusion.* In the latter case, a far greater number of Texts might be presented than could be found to illustrate the former; a number sufficient to form a Volume of themselves. The reader must be referred to a large portion of the Bible, if he desires Scriptural illustrations of all

* A Catalogue referring to the Introductions and Conclusions of the Prayers, &c. will be found in the Appendix, No. I.

the views which our Church takes of our Lord Jesus Christ in her Liturgy, as *The Head over all things to the Church.* Even of those Prayers, &c. which conclude with the most usual form of referring all to Him, namely, "Through Jesus Christ "our Lord," that reference is not always made under precisely the same idea. Sometimes the idea is expressive of his Priestly; sometimes, of his Prophetical; sometimes, of his Kingly; and at other times, of his Mediatorial and Intercessional Character, referring to Him *as made of God unto us Wisdom, and Righteousness, and Sanctification, and Redemption.*

The observations that have been made respecting the Scriptural character of the Book of Common Prayer relate only to those parts which are *not* Direct Extracts from the Bible. What a mighty force, then, the epithet *Scriptural* acquires, as applied to that Book, when a view is taken of the very large portions of God's Holy Word,* which are incorporated in its various Services: together with the Lessons and the Psalms that are appointed to be read,—namely, nearly the whole of the Old Testament, *once;*—of the New, *thrice;*—and the whole Book of Psalms, *twelve* times every year! It was doubtless in reference to this fact, that Dr. Chalmers, in speaking of the preaching of Itinerants, observes, "We are "much mistaken if, in this way, there is more of the Gospel "brought into contact with the inhabitants of our country, "throughout the space of a year, than is heard every single "Sabbath within the pale of its two establishments."† The complaint which has been made by some good men of other communions,‡ respecting the neglect of the reading of the

* See Appendix, No. II.—The writer takes this opportunity of mentioning a small Publication entitled, "Indexes to the Portions and Expressions of Scripture introduced into the Services of the Church of England." Sold by Hatchard, Seeley, &c.

† Chal. Chris. Econ. Vol. I. page 94.

‡ See the *New Directory for Nonconformist Churches*, page 79 &c. and *Gerard's Pastoral Care.* The Writer trusts that the cause of these complaints no longer exists; and that the Holy Scriptures are now regularly read in the Congregations of Dissenters.

Scriptures in their assemblies, applies not to the Church of England. These are read before all her Congregations *in their hearing:* the *whole counsel of God* is set before them, and an opportunity is given to her regular attendants, though unlettered, of *knowing the Holy Scriptures which are able to make them wise unto salvation, through faith that is in Christ Jesus:* as well as of being instructed, *in whatsoever things are true,—whatsoever things are honest,—whatsoever things are just,—whatsoever things are pure,—whatsoever things are lovely,—and whatsoever things are of good report.*

In concluding the Preface, the Compiler would express his thanks to the Superior and other Clergy, and also to the Laity, who have favoured him with their names as Subscribers to his Work. He views their encouragement as an approval of the Principle and the System which he has adopted in examining the Liturgy; he has, therefore, resolved to submit the result of his labour to the Public.

It is due to them to notice, that while the type remains the same as in the Specimen given in the Prospectus, the mode of printing is a little varied, and the pages of letter-press are much enlarged. It is hoped that the alteration will be deemed an improvement, the present form having admitted of one-third more quotations than could have been introduced, into a Volume of the present size, upon the original plan. It will also afford a better opportunity for each section to be read as a continuous paragraph: the reader will thereby clearly discover how beautifully the Prayer-book is elucidated by the Bible, and that the Liturgy which our deep-sighted, pious Reformers provided for our use, is both a most Scriptural and a most "Reasonable" Service.

Finally, it is earnestly to be desired that every Christian would bear in mind, that UNITY is one of the peculiar blessings which God promised to his ancient Church,* and that the cultivation of it is a duty most authoritatively enjoined, upon all

* Jere. xxxii. 39.—See also, 2 Chr. xxx. 12.—Psal. cxxii.—cxxxiii.—Isai. xi.

persons, in the Word of God.* The most animating view afforded in the Sacred Scriptures of the Church of Christ upon earth, relates to the times of which it is recorded, that, *The multitude of them that believed were of one heart and one soul;* and that, *Great grace was upon them all.* Though the return of this delightful state is more to be desired than expected, yet it is the duty of every one *to follow peace with all men,* and it is his privilege to pray that God would graciously vouchsafe it to his Church. For the attainment of this great Object, the Church of England furnishes language at once highly appropriate and exactly Scriptural. Her prayer for Unity is expressed in the following terms, *O God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, our only Saviour, the Prince of Peace; Take away all hatred and prejudice, and whatsoever else may hinder us from godly Union and Concord: that, as there is but one Body, and one Spirit, and one Hope of our Calling, one Lord, one Faith, one Baptism, one God and Father of us all, so we may henceforth be all of one heart and of one soul, united in one holy bond of Truth and Peace, of Faith and Charity, and may with one mind and one mouth glorify thee; through Jesus Christ our Lord.*

May the Church of England long retain her apostolic simplicity and purity, alike unshaken by the smiles of friendship or the frowns of opposition! Built as she is *upon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the Chief Corner-stone,* she is *beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth: God is known in her palaces for a refuge.* May He, who in his good Providence has erected her, continue to be *a wall of fire round about her.* May *her Priests be clothed with salvation, and her Saints rejoice and sing.* And may all those who worship in her temples below be there trained for the Temple above, where "the Praises of "earth shall end in the Hallelujahs of Heaven."

* John xiii. 34, 35.—xvii. 22, 23.—Rom. xii. 16.—xv. 5, 6.—xvi. 17.—1 Cor. i. 10.—2 Cor. xiii. 11.—Eph. iv. 1—6. 31, 32.—Phil. i. 27.—ii. 1—4.—1 Thess. v. 13.—James iii. 13—18.—1 Pet. iii. 8, 9.

SUBSCRIBERS.

Sir George Armytage, Kirklees
Lady Armytage, Do.
The Rev. T. Atkinson, Incumbent of Hartishead
Mrs. Allen, Greenhead, Huddersfield
John Archer, Esq. Saffron Walden
Mrs. Ackroyd, Horsforth
W. Atkinson, Esq. Manchester
J. R. Atkinson, Esq. Elmwood House, Leeds
Miss Atkinson, Do.
Miss M. Atkinson, Do.
Charles Adams, Esq. Darlaston
The Rev.—Adams, Rector of Worsted
Mr. John Alloway, Horn St. Reading

The Ven. J. H. Browne, Archdeacon of Ely
The Rev. John Buckworth, Vicar of Dewsbury
John Blayds, Esq. Oulton
The Rev. R. Beaumont, Incumbent of Birkenshaw
Charles Brandling, Esq. Middleton Lodge
Mrs. Brandling, Do.
William Battye, Esq. Solicitor, Birstal
Miss Battye, Do.
Joshua Battye, Esq. Solicitor, 36, Coleman Street, London
Francis Beaumont, Esq. Elmwood Terrace, Leeds
The Rev. Joseph Bushby, Incumbent of Holbeck
Mrs. Baynes, Bradford
The Rev. E.Birch, Manchester
William Bircham, Esq. Ollands House, Reepham
The Rev. R. P. Buddicom, Incumbent of Everton
The Rev. B. Bailey, Missionary at Travancore
The Rev. Robt. W. Barnford, Vicar of Bishopton
Thos. Blayds, Esq. Leeds, 2 Copies
The Rev. W. H. Bathurst, Rector of Berwick in Elmet
The Rev. Thos. Burton, Incumbent of Raistrick
The Rev. G. S. Bull, Incumbent of Bierley
The Rev. J. Baylie, Incumbent of Bloxwich
Mr. W. Bailey, Saffron Walden, 2 Copies
Miss Bridges, Hallfield-House, Bradford
The Rev. Thos. Best, Sheffield
The Rev J. Blackburne, Incumbent of Attercliffe
The Rev. Henry Bagnall, Curate of Walsal
The Rev. Francis Bohun, Blackheath

The Rev. F. Blackburne, Rector of Kimbolton
W. W. Battye, Esq. Mold Green, Almondbury
The Rev. P. Brontë, Incumbent of Haworth
The Rev. W. Bulmer, Vicar Choral of the Church of York
Joseph Buckle, Esq. York
Mr. J. Blanchard, Solicitor, York

The Ven. T. Carr. D. D. Archdeacon of Bombay, 2 Copies
The Rev. Augustus Campbell, Rector of Liverpool
The Rev. I. Clarkson, Vicar of Wednesbury
The Rev. E. N. Carter, Curate of Mirfield
The Rev. O. L. Collins, Incumbent of Ossett
Mr. Crosley, North Parade, Bradford
Miss Charlesworth, Leeds
The Rev. Joseph Cowell, Incumbent of Todmorden
The Rev. B. Charlesworth, Vicar of Darfield
The Rev. T. Comber, Rector of Oswaldkirk
The Rev. F. Cookson, Incumbent of St. John's, Leeds, 3 Copies
The Rev. John Charge, Rector of Copgrove
The Rev. J. B. Collier, Hackford Hall
The Rev. T. W. Cockill, Curate of Upton Scudamore
The Rev. J. Coates, Incumbent of Longwood
Mrs. T. Cattley, York
The Rev. L. Chapman, Vicar of Wysall
Mr. J. Cox, Bradford
The Rev. F. Custance, Incumbent of Ripponden
The Rev. D. R. Currer, York
The Rev. S. Creyke, Vicar of South Cave
The Rev. H. Cooper, Curate of Batley
The Rev. J. Cheetham, Bradford
Mr. Clark, per Hatchards
Messrs. W. and W. Clark, Booksellers, Manchester
Mr. F. Cowslade, Reading

The Lord Bishop of Durham
The Rev. W. H. Dixon, Canon Residentiary of the Church of York
George Dodsworth, Esq. Fulford
A. A. Dobbs, Esq. Liverpool
The Rev. J. Dallin, Vicar Choral of the Church of York
Miss Dibb, Leeds
Mrs. Denyer, Liphook, 2 Copies
Miss Denyer, Do.
The Rev. R. Dallin, Greenwich
The Rev. R. Dallin, Jun. Vicar of Rudston
The Rev. T. J. Dallin, Greenwich
The Rev. R. Davies, Incumbent of St. David's, Liverpool
C. H. Darwell. Esq. Walsal

The Rev. J. Dunnington, Thicket Hall, York
Mr. W. Dearden, Nottingham
Mr. Driver, Haworth
Mr. Davenport, Bookseller, Liverpool

Mr. Etherington, Heckmondwike
Wm. Ellis, Esq. Castle Field, Bingley
E. Emmett, Esq. Birkenshaw
The Rev. E. Edwards, Incumbent of Marsden
Mrs. Elam, Gildersome
The Rev. E. W. Estcourt, Long Newton
The Rev. D. Evans, Bexley
Miss Ewbank, York

Mr. Forbes, Bradford
The Rev. J. C. Franks, Vicar of Huddersfield
The Rev. H. Foord, Rector of Foxholes
The Rev. R. Fawcett, Vicar of Leeds
The Rev J. Fawcett, Incumbent of Woodhouse, Leeds
S. G. Fenton, Esq. Leeds
The Rev. — Flavel, Cawston
T. Fisher, Esq. Selby
Mr. Fisher, Marsden
A Friend, 3 Copies
The Rev. H. Farish, Sheffield
The Rev. G. Fenton, Incumbent of Denton and Ilkley
The Rev. — Fisher, Corpusty
Mr. John Farrar, Pudsey
The Rev. W. Fenton, Bradford
The Rev. J. Furnival, Davenham
The Rev. W. Flower, Jun. York

Robert Gardner, Esq. Manchester
The Rev. T. D. Gregg, Incumbent of Earlsheaton
J. B. Garforth, Esq. Coniston
F. Greenwood, Esq. Ryshforth, Bingley
E. Greenwood, Esq. Keighley
B. Gomersall, Esq. Birstal
Mrs. Gomersall, Do.
The Rev. J. Gibson, Sheffield
The Rev. V. Green, Rector of Knipton
The Rev. John Graham, Rector of St. Saviour's, York
The Rev. J. B. Graham, Vicar of Holy Trinity, Micklegate, York
William Gray, Esq. York
Jonathan Gray, Esq. Do.
The Rev. W. Gray, Vicar of Brafferton

The Rev. W. Vernon Harcourt, Canon Residentiary of the Church of York
The Rev. L. Vernon Harcourt, Rector of Stokesley
The Rev. C. Hawkins, Canon Residentiary of the Church of York
The Rev. W. H. Heald, Vicar of Birstal
The Rev. John Hope, Incumbent of Southowram
Miss A. Hall, Sheffield
The Rev. W. Hammerton, Incumbent of Tong
William Hey, Esq. Leeds
——Hobbs, Esq. Chichester
The Rev. L. J. Hobson, Vicar of Melton, and Master of the Grammar School, Doncaster
Miss Hartley, Bradford
Charles Horsfall, Esq. Everton, Mayor of Liverpool
The Rev. H. J. Hastings, Rector of Areley Kings
The Rev. W. Holdsworth, Horsforth
The Rev. Robert Hodgson, Incumbent of Kirkstall
The Rev. J. Holmes, Head Master of the Grammar School, Leeds
W. B. Hudson, Esq. Haymarket, London
The Rev. W. Hunt, Wednesbury
Miss Harrison, Weston, Sheffield
John Horsfall, Esq. Nottingham
Miss Horsfall, Do.
The Rev. A. Horsfall, Alvaston Hall, Derby
A. Horsfall, Esq. Leeds
Mr. J. Hind, Nottingham
The Rev. S. H. Hall, Do.
Capt. Hancock, Greenwich
The Rev. H. Heap, Vicar of Bradford
The Rev. R. Heap, Curate of Bradford
The Rev. T. Hill, Vicar of Chesterfield
Mr. Hargreaves, Frizingley, Bradford
The Rev. R. Hartley, D. D. Vicar of Bingley
The Rev. R. F. Hall, Rector of Fulburn, All Saints
Mrs. Haslem, Sowerby
Miss M. Haigh, Longlands, Ossett
The Rev J. Holme, Incumbent of Low Harrogate
Miss Howarth, Pudsey
The Rev. T. W. Harrison, Birstal
The Rev. T. Holmes, Incumbent Curate of Wilberfoss
The Rev. J. Hollist, Incumbent of St. James's, Manchester
The Rev. W. Huntington, Manchester
The Rev. Miles Jackson, Leeds
The Rev. D. Jenkins, Incumbent of Pudsey
The Rev. A. Ibbotson, Incumbent of Rawden
The Rev. I. S. Jones, Curate of Paul

Mr. Inkersley, Bradford
Mr. Joyce, Reepham
Joshua Ingham, Esq. Blake Hall, Mirfield
The Rev. John Ion, Vicar of Heminborough
The Rev. J. Jarratt, Vicar of Wellington
The Rev. R. Jarratt, Curate of Halifax
The Rev. L. Jones, Vicar of Almondbury
The Rev. D. James, Curate of Almondbury
The Rev. C. Ingle, Vicar of Strensall

The Rev. A. G. Kinsman, Incumbent of Gildersome
Mrs. J. Kennedy, Ancoats, Manchester
John Kelk, Esq. M. D. Scarborough
The Rev. E. Kilvington, Incumbent of Trinity Church, Ripon
Mr. J. Kinsman, Cross Hall
The Rev. W. Kettlewell, Kirkheaton

The Lord Bishop of Lichfield and Coventry
The Lord Bishop of Llandaff
Mr. Lambert, Drighlington
F. Lace, Esq. Ingmanthorpe, Skipton
Mrs. Lyndley, Hallfield-House, Bradford
Richard Lambert, Esq. Bradford
Richard Lambert, Esq. 32, St. John's St., Bedford Row, London
Miss Lambert, Bradford
Mrs. Ledgard, Bank, Mirfield
Mrs. Long, Headingley
The Rev. S. Lowe, Rector of Darlaston
Miss Lister, Halifax
The Rev. C. Lawson, Morning Preacher at the Foundling, London
The Rev. W. Lund, York
Mrs. Lutton, York
Mr. Lawton, Proctor, York
H. Leah, Esq. Bierley Hall
Jeremiah Lister, Esq. Shibden Hall

The Ven. R. Markham, Archdeacon of York and the West Riding
The Rev. H. Markham, Canon Residentiary of the Church of York
Mrs. Markham
Miss F. Markham
The Very Rev. The Warden of Manchester
Mr. Mitchell, Bradford
The Rev. W. C. Madden, Incumbent of Woodhouse, Huddersfield
The Rev. W. Morgan, Incumbent of Christ Church, Bradford
2 Copies
The Rev. B. Maddock, Vicar of Tadcaster

The Rev. J. Matthew, Rector of Reepham
The Rev. J. Muncaster, Incumbent of Selby
Miss Midgley, Horsforth
Simeon Musgrave, Esq. Kirkstall, 2 Copies
The Rev. I. S. Masters, Greenwich
Mr. J. Morris, Solicitor, Bradford
The Rev. F. Maude, Vicar of Mirfield

The Lord Bishop of Norwich
The Rev. C. Norman, Incumbent of Manningtree
F. Norman, Esq. Manningtree

The Rev. J. Overton, Rector of St. Crux, York
The Rev. J. Overton, Jun. Vicar of Ellaughton
The Rev. R. Oglesby, Curate of Woodhouse, Huddersfield
Mr. H. Oates, Liversedge
Miss Oates, Heckmondwike

The Lord Bishop of Peterborough
The Rev. J. Paine, Incumbent of St. John's, Dewsbury
Joseph Page, Esq. Manningtree
William Perfect, Esq. Leeds
The Rev. B. Powell, Incumbent of St. George's, Wigan, 2 Copies
The Rev. R. Paver, Vicar of Brayton
The Rev. M. Prickett, Whitwick, Ashby de la Zouch
Miss Prickett, Bridlington
The Rev. W. L. Pickard, Rector of All-saints, North Street, York
The Rev. J. Piccope, Manchester
Mrs. Powell, per Hatchard, 2 Copies

The Rev. Hammond Roberson, Prebendary of the Church of York
The Rev. J. Richardson, Succentor Vicarius of the Church of York
The Rev. W. Richardson, Vicar Choral of the Church of York
The Rev. T. Richardson, Vicar of Warthill
The Rev. S. Redhead, Vicar of Calverley
John Rand, Esq. Bradford
Mr. J. Rand, Do.
Mr. W. Rand, Do.
Mr. Royle, Heckmondwike
Mr. Roberson, Cawston
Mr. Henry Roberson, Healds Hall, Leeds
W. F. Rand, Esq. Norwich, 3 Copies
Mr. Rea, Manchester
Miss Roberts, Gildersome
The Rev. I. Robinson, Minister of the Mariners' Church, Hull
Mrs. Richardby, Bradford

Mrs. Rhodes, Horsforth Hall
Mrs. Roberson, Healds Hall, 2 Copies
The Rev. G. Richards, Vicar of St. Martin in the Fields, London
The Rev. G. Rickards, Incumbent of Wortley.
Mr. Ray, Surgeon, Sheffield
Mr. H. R. Ramsbotham, Bradford
Mr. J. H. Ramsbotham, Surgeon, Bradford
The Rev. J. Robinson, Rector of St. Dennis, York, and Vicar of Naburn

The Rev. S. Slack, Head Master of the Grammar School, Bradford
James Sykes, Esq. Drighlington
The Rev. S. Sharp, Vicar of Wakefield
Mrs. Sidgwick, Stone Gappe, Skipton
J. B. Sidgwick, Esq.
C. Sidgwick, Esq. Skipton
The Rev. W. Sidgwick
Mr. T. Seward, Assistant Secretary to the Prayer-book and Homily Society
The Misses Swaine, Gomersall
W. W. Stables, Esq. Crosland, Huddersfield
The Rev. R. L. Sykes, Assistant Curate of Trinity Church, Ripon
The Rev. J. Seaton, Incumbent of Cleckheaton
Miss Stone, Radcliffe
The Rev. T. Spencer, Rector of Wingfield
The Rev. H. P. Shewell, Easton Grey
The Rev. R. Stainforth, Pontefract
The Rev. T. Sutton, Vicar of Sheffield
The Rev. T. B. Stewart, Whitkirk
The Rev. J. B Stewart, Nottingham.
The Rev G. Smith, Bridlington
F. Simes, Esq. Bradford
The Rev. J. Senior, Master of the Grammar School, Batley
The Rev E. W. Stillingfleet, Hotham
The Rev. — Smith, Incumbent of Birkenshaw
The Rev. J. Swete, D. D. Bristol
The Rev. T. L. J. Sunderland, Vicar of Tilsworth
Joseph Sunderland, Esq. Halifax
— Simes, Esq. Headingley

The Ven. H. I. Todd, Archdeacon of Cleveland, and Chaplain in Ordinary to his Majesty
Col. Tempest, Tong Hall
Mrs. Tempest, Do.
The Rev. H. Torre, Rector of Thornhill
The Rev. T. Tattershall, Liverpool

Mrs. Taylor, Park Terrace, Leeds
Mrs. Taylor, Radcliffe
The Rev. J. Taylor, Lecturer of St. John's, Newcastle
The Rev.— Taylor, Louth
The Rev. R. Thompson, Bilbrough.

The Rev. G. Vanburgh, Prebendary of Wells, and Rector of Aughton
The Rev. W. H. Vale, Eccleshall

The Ven. G. Wilkins, Archdeacon of Nottingham
The Rev. W. Walker, Chaplain to the Earl of Carlisle
The Rev. G. Winter, Whitechapel, Birstal
J. Walker, Esq. Oakwell, Birstal
J. Whitacre, Esq. Woodhouse, Huddersfield
J. Wormald, Esq. Temple Bar, London; and Moor Lane, Birstal
The Rev. J. Wardle, Incumbent of Beeston
Mrs. Wheatley, Coat Walls, Mirfield
Miss C. H. Wooler, Roehead, Mirfield
Mrs. Willis, London
The Rev. R. B. Whitfield, Rector of Lawford
Wm. Wilks, Esq. Burley, Leeds, 2 Copies
The Rev. Wm. Wood, Tingley House, Wakefield
J. Walton, Jun. Esq. Shrewsbury
Mr. J. Wilmot, Barrington School, Bishop Auckland
The Rev. G. Wheeler, Shipton Moyne
Mrs. Wade, Kirkstall
Miss Wheeler, Bath
The Rev. J. Wood, Titbury
The Rev. T. Wade, Incumbent of Tottington
Mrs. Walker, Kirkheaton
The Rev. W. Wilmott, Incumbent of Trinity Church, Halifax
The Rev. G. Wright, Incumbent Curate of Nun Monckton
The Rev. Wm. Warde, Assistant Curate of Trinity Church, Ripon
The Rev. W. Winter, Oldham
The Rev. W. Wheeler, Sutton upon Derwent
The Rev. J. Willey, Heworth, York.
R. White, Esq. Idle

His Grace the Archbishop of York
The Very Rev. The Dean of York
Mrs. Young, Ossett
Wm. Young, Esq. Sheffield
George Young, Esq. Sheaf House, Sheffield, 2 Copies
The Rev. R. Younger, Master of Rishworth School
The Rev. J. Young, per Hatchards.

LITURGY COMPARED WITH THE BIBLE.

MORNING PRAYER.

I. The Exhortation.

1. Dearly beloved brethren,

1. THEREFORE, my brethren dearly beloved and longed for, my joy and crown, so stand fast in the Lord, my dearly beloved. *Ph. iv.* 1. Furthermore then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus. 1 *Th. iv.* 1. —*See also*, *Lu. viii.* 21.—1 *Pe. ii.* 11.

2. the Scripture moveth us in sundry places to acknowledge and confess our manifold sins and wickedness;

2. If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us: if we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins. 1 *John i.* 8, 9. If they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespass, and that also they have walked contrary unto me, then will I remember my covenant. *Le. xxvi.* 40. 42. Whoso confesseth and forsaketh his sins shall have mercy. *Pr. xxviii.* 13.—*See also*, *Ps.* XXXII. LI.—*Ezr. x.* 1.—*Ne. i.* 6—*ix.* 2.—*Da. ix.* 3 *to* 23.—*Joel ii.* 16, 17.

3. and that we should not dissemble nor cloke them before the face of Almighty God our heavenly Father;

3. I know your manifold transgressions and your mighty sins. *Am. v.* 12. I will plead with thee, because thou sayest, I have not sinned. *Je. ii.* 35. He that covereth his sins shall not prosper. *Pr. xxviii.* 13. Woe to the rebellious children, saith the Lord, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my Spirit, that they may add sin to sin. *Is. xxx.* 1. Now they have no cloke for their sin. *John xv.* 22. A hypocrite shall not come before him. *Job xiii.* 16.—*See also*, 1 *Sa. xv.* 10 *to* 23.—2 *Ki. v.* 20 *to* 27.—*Ac. v.* 1 *to* 10.

4. but confess them with an humble, lowly, penitent, and obedient heart;

4. They shall confess their sin which they have done. *Nu. v.* 7. Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the Lord thy God. *Je. iii.* 13. I will go and return to my place, till they acknowledge their offence. *Ho. v.* 15. The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a

broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise. *Ps. li.* 17. O my God, I am ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God. *Ezr. ix.* 6. The publican standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. *Lu. xviii.* 13. Though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly. *Ps. cxxxviii.* 6. I abhor myself, and repent in dust and ashes. *Job xlii.* 6. When thou art in tribulation, and all these things are come upon thee, if thou turn to the Lord thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his voice, he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee. *De. iv.* 30, 31.—*See also,* 1 *Ki. xxi.* 29.—2 *Ki. xx.* 1 *to* 19.—2 *Ch. xxxii.* 25, 26.—*xxxiii.* 12 *to* 16.—*Is. vi.* 5.—*La. iii.* 40. 42, 43.—*v.* 5.—*Mat. xi.* 29.—1 *Sa. xv.* 22.

5. to the end that we may obtain forgiveness of the same by his infinite goodness and mercy.

5. I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the Lord; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. *Ps. xxxii.* 5. Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you, for I am merciful. *Je. iii.* 12. If my people shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sins. 2 *Ch. vii.* 14. Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. *Is. lv.* 7. Thou, Lord, art good, and ready to forgive; and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee. *Ps. lxxxvi.* 5.—*See also, Is. i.* 18.—*Ac. iii.* 19.

6. And although we ought at all times humbly to acknowledge our sins before God;

6. I prayed unto the Lord my God, and made my confession. *Da. ix.* 4. I acknowledge my transgressions, and my sin is ever before me. *Ps. li.* 3. My son, give glory to the Lord God of Israel, and make confession unto him. *Jos. vii.* 19. There is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not. *Ec. vii.* 20. In many things we offend all. *Ja. iii.* 2. My sins have taken such hold upon me that I am not able to look up: yea, they are more in number than the hairs of my head, and my heart hath failed me. *Ps. xl.* 15. God commandeth all men every where to repent. *Ac. xvii.* 30.

7. yet ought we most chiefly

7. I have chosen and sanctified this house, that my name may be there for ever: and mine eyes and mine heart shall

so to do, when we assemble and meet together

be there perpetually. 2 *Ch. vii.* 16. Call a solemn assembly, gather the elders and all the inhabitants of the land into the house of the Lord your God, and cry unto the Lord. *Joel i.* 14. Take with you words, and turn to the Lord: say unto him, Take away all iniquity, and receive us graciously: so will we render the calves of our lips. *Ho. xiv.* 2. God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him. *Ps. lxxxix.* 7. We will go into his tabernacle; and fall low on our knees before his footstool. *Ps. cxxxii.* 7.—*See also, Ac. xi.* 26. —*Ex. iii.* 5.—*Ac. ii.* 41, 42. 46.

8. to render thanks for the great benefits that we have received at his hands,

8. Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and bless his name. *Ps. c.* 4. Give thanks unto the Lord, call upon his name, make known his deeds among the people. Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him, talk ye of all his wondrous works. 1 *Ch. xvi.* 8, 9. Bless the Lord, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits: who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy diseases; who redeemeth thy life from destruction; who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies. *Ps. ciii.* 2, 3, 4. I will give thee thanks in the great congregation; I will praise thee among much people. *Ps. xxxv.* 18.—*See also, Ps. xxii.* 22.—*Is. lxiii.* 7.

9. to set forth his most worthy praise,

9. Praise waiteth for thee, O God, in Sion. *Ps. lxv.* 1. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him for his mighty acts; praise him according to his excellent greatness. *Ps. cl.* 1, 2. Sing unto the Lord a new song, and his praise in the congregation of saints. *Ps. cxlix.* 1. They lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord, thou art God, which hast made heaven and earth. *Ac. iv.* 24. I will go unto the altar of God, unto God my exceeding joy: yea, upon the harp will I praise thee, O God, my God. *Ps. xliii.* 4.—*See also, Ps. cvii.* 32.—*Is. xliii.* 21.—*Ps.* XLVIII.

10. to hear his most holy Word,

10. When all Israel is come to appear before the Lord thy God in the place which he shall choose, thou shalt read this law before all Israel in their hearing. Gather the people together, men, and women, and children, and thy stranger that is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the Lord your God, and observe to do all

the words of this law. *De. xxxi.* 11, 12. I charge you by the Lord that this epistle be read unto all the holy brethren. 1 *Th. v.* 27. Moses of old time hath in every city them that preach him, being read in the synagogues every sabbath day. *Ac. xv.* 21. So they read in the book in the law of God distinctly, and gave the sense, and caused them to understand the reading. *Ne. viii.* 8. And as his custom was, he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day and stood up for to read. *Lu. iv.* 16. The next sabbath day, came almost the whole city together to hear the Word of God. *Ac. xiii.* 44. Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein. *Re. i.* 3.—*See also, John viii.* 34.

11. and to ask those things which are requisite and necessary, as well for the body as the soul.

11. Mine house shall be called a house of prayer for all people. *Is. lvi.* 7.—*See also, Mar. xi.* 17. Mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent unto the prayer that is made in this place. 2 *Ch. vii.* 15. Ye people, pour out your heart before him; God is a refuge for us. *Ps. lxii.* 8. In every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. *Ph. iv.* 6. Give us day by day our daily bread. *Lu. xi.* 3. Your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him. *Mat. vi.* 8. Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. *Mat. vii.* 7. My God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus. *Ph. iv.* 19.

12. Wherefore I pray and beseech you, as many as are here present,

12. We are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God. 2 *Co. v.* 20. I Paul myself beseech you by the meekness and gentleness of Christ. 2 *Co. x.* 1. O come let us worship and bow down, let us kneel before the Lord our Maker. *Ps. xcv.* 6.—*See also, He. xiii.* 17.—*Mat. xviii.* 19.

13. to accompany me with a pure heart, and humble voice,

13. I had gone with the multitude, I went with them to the house of God, with a multitude that kept holy-day. *Ps. xlii.* 4. The Lord spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them that come nigh me. *Le. x.* 3. Purify your hearts, ye double minded. *Ja. iv.* 8. If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me. *Ps. lxvi.* 18. I will that men pray every where, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and

doubting. 1 *Ti. ii.* 8. Let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear. *He. xii.* 28. Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the humble; thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear. *Ps. x.* 17. In those days, and in that time, saith the Lord, the children of Israel shall come, they, and the children of Judah together, going and weeping: they shall go, and seek the Lord their God. *Je. l.* 4.—*See also*, *Ps. ix.* 12.—*xxiv.* 3 *to* 6.—*Ac. iv.* 24.

14. unto the throne of the heavenly grace, saying after me;

14. Thus saith the Lord, The heaven is my throne. *Is. lxvi.* 1. Let us come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need. *He. iv.* 16. Thou shalt put the mercy seat above upon the ark; and I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat. *Ex. xxv.* 21, 22. Him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out. *John vi.* 37.

II. The general Confession.

1. Almighty and most merciful Father;

1. Thou, O Lord, art our Father, our Redeemer. *Is. lxiii.* 16. I will receive you, and will be a father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty. 2 *Co. vi.* 17, 18. Thou, Lord, art good, and ready to forgive; and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee. *Ps. lxxxvi.* 5. Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort. 2 *Co. i.* 3. Be ye merciful, as your Father also is merciful. *Lu. vi.* 36.

2. We have erred, and strayed from thy ways like lost sheep.

2. Ye shall walk in all the ways which the Lord your God hath commanded you. *De. v.* 33. The wicked are estranged from the womb: they go astray as soon as they be born. *Ps. lviii.* 3. They are all gone out of the way. *Ro. iii.* 12. All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way. *Is. liii.* 6. I have gone astray like a lost sheep. *Ps. cxix.* 176. My people hath been lost sheep: they have gone from mountain to hill, they have forgotten their resting-place. *Je. l.* 6. Ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls. 1 *Pe. ii.* 25.

3. We have followed too much the devices and desires of our own hearts.

3. There are many devices in a man's heart. *Pr. xix.* 21. The imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth. *Ge. viii.* 21. Children of disobedience, among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind. *Ep. ii.* 2, 3. They said, We will walk after our own devices, and we will every one do the imagination of his evil heart. *Je. xviii.* 12. Every man is tempted when he is drawn away of his own lust and enticed. *Ja. i.* 14.—*See also, Ge. vi.* 5.—*Ec. viii.* 11.—*Pr. xii.* 2.—*Je. viii.* 6.

4. We have offended against thy holy laws.

4. Walk in my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them. *Eze. xx.* 19. The law is holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good. *Ro. vii.* 12. I have rebelled against his commandment. *La. i.* 18. We have offended against the Lord, our trespass is great. 2 *Ch. xxviii.* 13. Thou hast done right but we have done wickedly. *Ne. ix.* 33. I acknowledge my transgressions: and my sin is ever before me. Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight. *Ps. li.* 3, 4. We acknowledge, O Lord, our wickedness; for we have sinned against thee. *Je. xiv.* 20. We have rebelled against him; neither have we obeyed the voice of the Lord our God, to walk in his laws, which he set before us. *Da. ix.* 9, 10. In many things we offend all. *Ja. iii.* 2.—*See also, Ps. xix.* 7 *to* 14.—*Ja. ii.* 10.

5. We have left undone those things which we ought to have done;

5. We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have not kept the commandments, nor the statutes, nor the judgments, which thou commandedst. *Ne. i.* 7. Ye have omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone. *Mat. xxiii.* 23. Behold, I will bring evil upon this people, even the fruit of their thoughts, because they have not hearkened unto my words, nor to my law, but rejected it. *Je. vi.* 19.

6. and we have done those things which we ought not to have done;

6. They have done that which was evil in my sight. 2 *Ki. xxi.* 15. Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law, for sin is the transgression of the law. 1 *John iii.* 4. Let us search and try our ways, and turn again to the Lord; let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens; we have transgressed and have rebelled. *La. iii.* 40, 41, 42. All have sinned, and come short of the glory of God. *Ro. iii.* 23. —*See also,* 1 *Ki. viii.* 46.—*Ec. vii.* 20.—*Ro. vii.* 14, 15.

7. and there is no health in us.

7. There is no health in my flesh. *Ps. xxxviii.* 3. The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked. *Je. xvii.* 9. Behold, I was shapen in iniquity, and in sin did my mother conceive me. *Ps. li.* 5. Behold, I am vile, what shall I answer thee? I will lay mine hand upon my mouth. *Job xl.* 4. The flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: so that ye cannot do the things that ye would. *Ga. v.* 17. Without me ye can do nothing. *John xv.* 5. Oh wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this death? *Ro. vii.* 24.—*See also, Ho. xiii.* 9.—*Is. lxiv.* 6.—*Ps. xlix.* 7.

8. But thou, O Lord, have mercy upon us, miserable offenders.

8. God be merciful to me a sinner. *Lu. xviii.* 13. For thy name's sake, O Lord, pardon mine iniquity; for it is great. *Ps. xxv.* 11. Have mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies, blot out my transgressions. *Ps. li.* 1. Have mercy upon me, O Lord; for I am weak: O Lord, heal me, for my bones are vexed. O save me for thy mercies' sake. *Ps. vi.* 2. 4. I will restore health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds. *Je. xxx.* 17. Indignation and wrath, tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil. *Ro. ii.* 8, 9. The wages of sin is death. *Ro. vi.* 23. Is Ephraim my dear son? I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the Lord. *Je. xxxi.* 20.—*See also, Ps. xxxi.* 9, 10.—*xli.* 4.—*Ha. iii.* 2.—*La. iii.* 22.

9. Spare thou them, O God, which confess their faults.

9. Spare thy people, O Lord. *Joel ii.* 17. Spare me according to the greatness of thy mercy. *Ne. xiii.* 22. Remember not the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions: according to thy mercy remember thou me for thy goodness' sake, O Lord. *Ps. xxv.* 7. I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the Lord; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. *Ps. xxxii.* 5. If thou, Lord, wilt be extreme to mark what is done amiss, O Lord, who may abide it. *Ps. cxxx.* 3. Whoso confesseth and forsaketh his sins shall have mercy. *Pr. xxviii.* 13. I will spare them as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. *Mal. iii.* 17.

10. Restore thou them that are penitent;

10. Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation; and uphold me with thy free Spirit. *Ps. li.* 12. Take away all iniquity,

and receive us graciously. *Ho. xiv.* 2. Seek thy servant; for I do not forget thy commandments. *Ps. cxix.* 176. He restoreth my soul; he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake. *Ps. xxxiii.* 3. Return, ye backsliding children, and I will heal your backslidings. Behold, we come unto thee; for thou art the Lord our God. *Je. iii.* 22.—*See also the parable of the Prodigal son, Luke* xv.

11. According to thy promises declared unto mankind, in Christ Jesu our Lord.

11. I entreated thy favour with my whole heart: be merciful unto me according to thy word. *Ps. cxix.* 58. I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more. *He. viii.* 12. All the promises of God in him [Christ] are yea, and in him Amen, unto the glory of God by us. 2 *Co. i.* 20. To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him, shall receive remission of sins. *Ac. x.* 43.—*See also, Is. i.* 18.—*Je. xxxi.* 34.—*xxxiii.* 8.—*Eze. xxxiii.* 16.—*Mat. xii.* 31, 32.—*Ps. ciii.* 3.—*Ac. iii.* 12 *to* 26.—*v.* 31.—*He. x.* 17.—*Eze. xxxvi.* 26, 27.—*Zec. xiii.* 1.—*John iii.* 16.—*Ac. xiii.* 38.

12. And grant, O most merciful Father, for his sake, that we may hereafter live a godly, righteous, and sober life,

12. Your sins are forgiven you for his name's sake. 1 *John ii.* 12. Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God. 2 *Co. vii.* 1. We are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them. *Ep. ii.* 10. The grace of God hath appeared to all men, teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world. *Tit. ii.* 11, 12. Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might. *De. vi.* 5. All things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them. *Mat. vii.* 12. I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection. 1 *Co. ix.* 27. Gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end. 1 *Pe. i.* 13. Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you; ask, and ye shall receive. *John xvi.* 23, 24.—*See also, Ep. iv.* 32.—1 *Th. v.* 6.—*Tit. iii.* 8.—1 *Pe. iv.* 1, 2, 3.—*v.* 8.

13. To the glory of thy holy name.

13. Whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. *John xiv.* 13.

Whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God. 1 *Co. x.* 31. Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit. *John xv.* 8. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven. *Mat. v.* 16. Glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's. 1 *Co. vi.* 20. Holy and reverend is his name. *Ps. cxi.* 9. Let them praise thy great and terrible name; for it is holy. *Ps. xcix.* 3. Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, unto him be glory in the Church. *Ep. iii.* 20, 21.—*See also, Ph. i.* 11.—1 *Pe. iv.* 11.

14. Amen.

14. Thine is the kingdom, the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen. *Mat. vi.* 13. All the people shall answer and say, Amen. *De. xxvii.* 15. Let all the people say, Amen. *Ps. cvi.* 48. And all the people said, Amen, and praised the Lord. 1 *Ch. xvi.* 36. Then answered I, and said, So be it, [*Marginal reading*, Amen.] O Lord. *Je. xi.* 5. When thou shalt bless with the Spirit, how shall he that occupieth the room of the unlearned say, Amen, seeing he understandeth not what thou sayest? 1 *Co. xiv.* 16. And the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God that sat on the throne, saying, Amen. *Re. xix.* 4. Surely I come quickly; Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus. *Re. xxii.* 20.—*See also, Ps. lxxii.* 19.—*lxxxix.* 59.

III. The Absolution or Remission of Sins.

1. Almighty God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,

1. The Lord appeared to Abram and said unto him, I am the Almighty God. *Ge. xvii.* 1. Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee: and again, I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son. *He. i.* 5. Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies. 2 *Co. i.* 3.—*See also*, 1 *Pe. i.* 3.—1 *John iv.* 9.—*Re. xix.* 6.

2. who desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that he may turn from his wickedness, and live;

2. As I live, saith the Lord God, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live. *Eze. xxxiii.* 11. Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord God: and not that he should return from his ways, and live? Why will ye die, O house

of Israel? I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God: wherefore turn yourselves and live ye. *Eze. xviii.* 23. 31, 32. God our Saviour will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth. 1 *Ti. ii.* 3, 4. If thou shalt seek the Lord thy God, thou shalt find him, if thou seek him with all thy heart and with all thy soul. *De. iv.* 29. The Lord is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance. 2 *Pe. iii.* 9.—*See also, Ho. xi.* 8, 9.

3. and hath given power, and commandment, to his Ministers, to declare and pronounce to his people, being penitent, the Absolution and Remission of their sins:

3. God was in Christ reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them. God hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation: now then we are ambassadors for Christ. 2 *Co. v.* 19. 18. 20. As my Father hath sent me, even so send I you. Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained. *John xx.* 21. 23. Whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. *Mat. xvi.* 19. The glory which thou gavest me I have given them. *John xvii.* 22. Go ye into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature. He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned. *Mar. xvi.* 15, 16. Repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations. *Lu. xxiv.* 47. Repent, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out. *Ac. iii.* 19. Lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. *Mat. xxviii.* 20. —*See also, Mat. xviii.* 18.—*John v.* 6.—*Ga. vi.* 1.—2 *Co. ii.* 10.—*Ac. x.* 43.—*Eze. xxxiv.* 4.

4. He pardoneth and absolveth all them that truly repent, and unfeignedly believe his holy Gospel.

4. Thou, Lord, art ready to forgive; and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee. *Ps. lxxxvi.* 5. Who can forgive sins but God only? *Mar. ii.* 7. I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins. *Is. xliii.* 25. Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins. *Ac. ii.* 38. By him all that believe are justified from all things. *Ac. xiii.* 39. Jesus came into Galilee preaching the Gospel, and saying, Repent ye, and believe the Gospel. *Mar. i.* 14, 15. When the wicked man turneth away

from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive. *Eze. xviii.* 27. Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ. *Ac. xx.* 21. The end of the commandment is charity out of a pure heart, and of faith unfeigned. 1 *Ti. i.* 5. I abhor myself, and repent in dust and ashes. *Job xlii.* 6. Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief. *Mar. ix.* 24.

5. Wherefore let us beseech him to grant us true repentance,

5. Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights. *Ja. i.* 17. If God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth. 2 *Ti. ii.* 25. That which I see not, teach thou me: if I have done iniquity, I will do no more. *Job xxxiv.* 32. Him hath God exalted to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins. *Ac. v.* 31. Godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of. 2 *Co. vii.* 10. Be renewed in the spirit of your mind; and that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness. *Ep. iv.* 23, 24.

6. And his holy Spirit,

6. Turn you at my reproof: behold, I will pour out my Spirit unto you. *Pr. i.* 23. If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him? *Lu. xi.* 13. A new heart also will I give you, and I will put my Spirit within you. *Exe. xxxvi.* 26, 27. God hath also given unto us his Holy Spirit. 1 *Th. iv.* 8.

7. that those things may please him which we do at this present:

7. God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him. *Ps. lxxxix.* 7. Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil. Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth. *Ec. v.* 1, 2. Present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. *Ro. xii.* 1. Now the God of peace make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is well pleasing in his sight. *He. xiii.* 20, 21. Let the words of

my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O Lord, my Strength and my Redeemer. *Ps. xix.* 14. Enoch had this testimony that he pleased God. But without faith it is impossible to please him. *He. xi.* 5, 6.—*See also*, *Ro. viii.* 8, 9.—*Col. i.* 10.

8. And that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure, and holy;

8. That he no longer shall live the rest of his time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God. For the time past of our life may suffice us to have wrought the will of the Gentiles. 1 *Pe. iv.* 2, 3. As he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation. 1 *Pe. i.* 15. Let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God. 2 *Co. vii.* 1. The fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness, and righteousness, and truth. *Ep. v.* 9. The kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost. He that in these things serveth Christ is acceptable to God. *Ro. xiv.* 17, 18. Be diligent that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless. 2 *Pe. iii.* 14. If any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him. But we are not of them that draw back unto perdition; but of them that believe to the saving of the soul. *He. x.* 38, 39.

9. so that at the last we may come to his eternal joy:

9. Keep innocency, and take heed unto the thing that is right: for that shall bring a man peace at the last. *Ps. xxxvii.* 38. Verily there is a reward for the righteous. *Ps. lviii.* 11. He that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved. *Mat. xxiv.* 13. The redeemed of the Lord shall return, and come with singing unto Zion; and everlasting joy shall be upon their head: they shall obtain gladness and joy; and sorrow and mourning shall flee away. *Is. li.* 11. Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God. *Mat. v.* 8. Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. *Mat. xiii.* 43. To them who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory and honour and immortality, eternal life; glory, honour, and peace, to every man that worketh good. *Ro. ii.* 7. 10. Be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ; receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls. 1 *Pe. i.* 13. 9. Enter thou into the joy of thy Lord;—into life eternal. *Mat. xxv.* 21. 46.

10. through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

10. This is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son. 1 *John v.* 11. He is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them. *He. vii.* 25. Jesus saith unto him, I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. *John xiv.* 6. Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved. *Ac. iv.* 12.

IV. Versicles or Responses.

1, 2. O Lord, open thou our lips: and our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

1, 2. O Lord, open thou my lips, and my mouth shall shew forth thy praise. *Ps. li.* 15. I will give thee the opening of the mouth in the midst of them. *Eze. xxix.* 21. My mouth shall praise thee with joyful lips. *Ps. lxiii.* 5. By him let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name. *He. xiii.* 15.

3, 4. O God, make speed to save us: O Lord, make haste to help us.

3, 4. Save, now, I beseech thee, O Lord. *Ps. cxviii.* 25. Lord, save us, we perish. *Mat. viii.* 25. Be pleased, O Lord, to deliver me: O Lord, make haste to help me. *Ps. xl.* 13.—*See also, Ps. lxx.* 1.

5. Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Ghost:

5. Holy, Holy, Holy, is the Lord of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory. *Is. vi.* 3. Teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. *Mat. xxviii.* 19. To God only wise, be glory through Jesus Christ for ever, Amen. *Ro. xvi.* 27. Our Father, which art in heaven, hallowed be thy name. *Mat. vi.* 9. Our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ: to him be glory now and for ever, Amen. 2 *Pe. iii.* 18. Know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? for ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's. 1 *Co. vi.* 19, 20. Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art holy. *Re. xv.* 4. Glory to God in the highest. *Lu. ii.* 14.

6. As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall

6. When the morning stars sang together, and all the sons of God shouted for joy. *Job xxxviii.* 7. One generation shall praise thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty

be, world without end, Amen.

acts. *Ps. cxlv.* 4. Blessed be the Lord God of Israel from everlasting to everlasting: and let all the people say, Amen. *Ps. cvi.* 48. From one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the Lord. *Is. lxvi.* 23. The glory of the Lord shall endure for ever. *Ps. civ.* 31. Unto him be glory in the Church by Christ Jesus, throughout all ages, world without end, Amen. *Ep. iii.* 21.

7. Praise ye the Lord.

7. I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia, [Praise ye the Lord.] *Re. xix.* 1. Praise him, O ye servants of the Lord: ye that stand in the house of the Lord. *Ps. cxxxv.* 1, 2. Let every thing that hath breath praise the Lord. Praise ye the Lord. *Ps. cl.* 6.—*See also, Ps. cxviii.* 1 *to* 4.

8. The Lord's name be praised.

8. Then the Levites said, Stand up and bless the Lord your God for ever and ever: and blessed be thy glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise. *Ne. ix.* 5. I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders, and every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever. *Re. v.* 11. 13.

V. Te Deum Laudamus.

1. We praise thee, O God; we acknowledge thee to be the Lord.

1. Praise ye the Lord. Praise, O ye servants of the Lord, praise the name of the Lord. *Ps. cxiii.* 1. A voice came out of the throne, saying, Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great. *Re. xix.* 5. O Lord, I will praise thee; the Lord JEHOVAH is my strength and my song. *Is. xii.* 1, 2. Now therefore our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name. 1 *Ch. xxix.* 13. All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O Lord; and shall glorify thy name. For thou art great, thou art God alone. *Ps. lxxxvi.* 9, 10.—*See also, Re. xv.* 4.

2. All the earth doth worship thee,

2. All the earth shall worship thee, and shall sing unto thee. *Ps. lxvi.* 4. All thy works shall praise thee, O Lord; and thy

the Father everlasting.

saints shall bless thee. *Ps. cxlv.* 10. O sing unto the Lord, all the earth. *Ps. xcvi.* 1. Make a joyful noise unto the Lord, all the earth. Let the sea roar and the fulness thereof, the world, and they that dwell therein. *Ps. xcviii.* 4. 7. From everlasting to everlasting, thou art God. *Ps. xc.* 2. Thou, O Lord, art our Father, thy name is from everlasting. *Is. lxiii.* 16. Abraham called there on the name of the Lord, the everlasting God. *Ge. xxi.* 33.—*See also, Is. ix.* 6.—*xl.* 28.

3. To thee all angels cry aloud; the Heavens, and all the Powers therein.

3. Praise ye him, all his Angels: praise ye him, all his hosts. *Ps. cxlviii.* 2. The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handy work. Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge. There is no speech nor language, where their voice is not heard. *Ps. xix.* 1, 2, 3. Praise ye him, sun and moon: praise him, all ye stars of light. Praise him, ye heavens of heavens, and ye waters that be above the heavens. *Ps. cxlviii.* 3, 4. Bless ye the Lord, all ye his hosts; ye ministers of his, that do his pleasure. *Ps. ciii.* 21. Thou, even thou, art Lord alone; the host of heaven worshippeth thee. *Ne. ix.* 6. Thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him. *Da. vii.* 10.

4, 5, 6. To thee Cherubin, and Seraphin, continually do cry, Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord God of Sabaoth; Heaven and earth are full of the Majesty of thy glory.

4, 5, 6. Above it stood the seraphims, and one cried unto another, and said, Holy, Holy, Holy, is the Lord of hosts; the whole earth is full of his glory. *Is. vi.* 2, 3. And they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come. *Re. iv.* 8. The Lord of Sabaoth. *Ja. v.* 4. Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty. *Re. xv.* 3. Do not I fill heaven and earth? saith the Lord. *Je. xxiii.* 24. Who is like unto thee, O Lord, among the gods? who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders? *Ex. xv.* 11.

7, 8, 9. The glorious company of the Apostles praise thee. The goodly fellowship of the Prophets praise thee. The noble army of Martyrs praise thee.

7, 8, 9. They [the Apostles] lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord, thou art God, which hast made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is. *Ac. iv.* 24. At midnight Paul and Silas prayed, and sang praises unto God. *Ac. xvi.* 25. To him give all the prophets witness. *Ac. x.* 43. The souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus. *Re. xx.* 4. These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes,

and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night. *Re. vii.* 14, 15.

10, 11, 12, 13. The Holy Church throughout all the world, doth acknowledge thee, The Father, of an infinite Majesty; Thine honourable, true, and only Son; Also the Holy Ghost, the Comforter.

10, 11, 12, 13. The Church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. *Ac. xx.* 28. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. *Mat. xxviii.* 19. The Gospel, which is come unto you, as it is in all the world; which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven. *Col. i.* 5, 6. Thine, O Lord, is the Majesty; for all that is in the heaven and in the earth is thine, thine is the kingdom. 1 *Ch. xxix.* 11. Thy saints shall bless thee: they shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power; to make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the glorious Majesty of his kingdom. *Ps. cxlv.* 10, 11, 12. Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son. When he bringeth in the first-begotten into the world, he saith, Let all the angels of God worship him. *He. i.* 5, 6. All men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him. *John v.* 23. The Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things. *John xiv.* 26.—*(Compare with, Ac. ix.* 31.—*xix.* 1 *to* 6.—2 *Co. iii.* 17.*)*—*See also,* 1 *Pet. ii.* 7.—1 *Co. i.* 2.—*Col. i.* 18.—*Ps. civ.* 1.—1 *John v.* 20.—*Ps. lxxii.* 15. 17. 19.

14. Thou art the King of Glory, O Christ.

14. Unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom. *He. i.* 8. Our Lord Jesus Christ the Lord of glory. *Ja. ii.* 1. Who is this King of Glory? the Lord of hosts, he is the King of glory. *Ps. xxiv.* 10. The Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory. *Mat. xix.* 28.

15. Thou art the everlasting Son of the Father.

15. Unto us a Son is given, and his name shall be called, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. *Is. ix.* 6. Whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting. *Mi. v.* 2. I will declare the decree, the Lord said unto me, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. *Ps. ii.* 7. He preached Christ, that he is the Son of God. *Ac. ix.* 20. The Lord

possessed me in the beginning of his way. I was sent up from everlasting. *Pr. viii.* 22, 23.—*See also, from* 23 *to* 31. I [*saith Christ*] am Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last. *Re. xxii.* 13.

16. When thou tookest upon thee to deliver man, thou didst not abhor the Virgin's womb.

16. The Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. *Is. vii.* 14. The angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that Holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. *Lu. i.* 35. When the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law, to redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons. *Ga. iv.* 4, 5. We see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, that he by the grace of God might taste death for every man. *He. ii.* 9.—*See also, Ph. ii.* 7.—1 *Th. i.* 10.—*Ep. iv.* 9.—*Is. lxiii.* 5.—*Mat. i.* 20, 21.

17. When thou hadst overcome the sharpness of death, thou didst open the Kingdom of Heaven to all believers.

17. Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am; that they may behold my glory. *John xvii.* 24. I go to prepare a place for you. *John xiv.* 2. O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? Thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. Now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept. Every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterward they that are Christ's at his coming. 1 *Co. xv.* 55. 57. 20. 23. Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. *Mat. xiii.* 43. He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life. *John iii.* 36.—*See also,* 2 *Pe. i.* 11.—1 *Co.* xv.

18. Thou sittest at the right hand of God, in the Glory of the Father.

18. The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand. *Ps. cx.* 1. He was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. *Mar. xvi.* 19. We have such an High Priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens. *He. viii.* 1. O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self, with the glory which I had with thee before the world was. *John xvii.* 5. Stephen, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw

the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, and said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God. *Ac. vii.* 55, 56. —*See also*, 1 *Pe. iii.* 22.

19. We believe that thou shalt come to be our Judge.

19. It is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment. *He. ix.* 27. The Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son. *John v.* 22. He was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead. *Ac. x.* 42. We shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ. *Ro. xiv.* 10. The Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels, and then he shall reward every man according to his works. *Mat. xvi.* 27.—*See also*, *Gen. xviii.* 25.—1 *Sam. ii.* 10.—*Mat. xxv.* 31 *to* 46.—*Re. xx.* 12.

20. We therefore pray thee, help thy servants, whom thou hast redeemed with thy precious blood.

20. He shall live, and prayer shall be made ever unto him. *Ps. lxxii.* 15. Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name. *Ps. lxxix.* 9. To whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey. *Ro. vi.* 16. Ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; but with the precious blood of Christ. 1 *Pe. i.* 18, 19. In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins. *Ep. i.* 7. Let us come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may find grace to help in time of need. *He. iv.* 16. They stoned Stephen, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit. *Ac. vii.* 59.

21. Make them to be numbered with thy Saints, in glory everlasting.

21. They shall be mine, saith the Lord of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels. *Mal. iii.* 17. My fellow labourers whose names are in the book of life. *Ph. iv.* 3. The Father hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light. *Col. i.* 12. I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel. After this, I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands. *Re. vii.* 4. 9. Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous Judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing.

2 *Ti. iv.* 8.—*See also, Eze. ix.* 4. 6.—1 *Pe. v.* 10.—*Ro. ix.* 23, 24.

22, 23. O Lord, save thy people, and bless thine heritage; Govern them, and lift them up for ever.

22, 23. Save thy people, and bless thine inheritance: feed them also, and lift them up for ever. *Ps. xxviii.* 9. Out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule my people Israel. *Mat. ii.* 6. I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me. *John xii.* 32. The Lord hath been mindful of us; he will bless us; he will bless the house of Israel; he will bless the house of Aaron. He will bless them that fear the Lord, both small and great. *Ps. cxv.* 12, 13.—*See also, Ps. lxxx.* 19.—*lxvii.* 4.—*iii.* 3.

24. Day by day we magnify thee;

24. O magnify the Lord with me, and let us exalt his name together. *Ps. xxxiv.* 3. Every day will I bless thee, and I will praise thy name for ever and ever. *Ps. cxlv.* 2. Let such as love thy salvation say continually, The Lord be magnified. *Ps. xl.* 16.—*See also, Ps. lxxii.* 15.

25. And we worship thy Name, ever world without end.

25. At the name of Jesus every knee should bow. *Ph. ii.* 10. The disciples came, and worshipped him. *Mat. xxviii.* 9. Let them say continually, Let the Lord be magnified, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servants. *Ps. xxxv.* 27. Blessed are they that dwell in thy house: they will be still praising thee. *Ps. lxxxiv.* 4. They serve him day and night in his temple. *Re. vii.* 15.

26. Vouchsafe, O Lord, to keep us this day without sin.

26. Lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. *Mat. vi.* 13. Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous sins; let them not have dominion over me. *Ps. xix.* 13. He will keep the feet of his saints. 1 *Sa. ii.* 9. I also withheld thee from sinning against me. *Ge. xx.* 6. These things write I unto you that ye sin not. 1 *John ii.* 1. Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee. Order my steps in thy word. *Ps. cxix.* 11. 133.—*See also, Ro. vi.* 6, 7.

27. 28. O Lord, have mercy upon us, have mercy upon us. O Lord, let thy mercy lighten upon us, as our trust is in thee.

27, 28. Have mercy upon us, O Lord, have mercy upon us. *Ps. cxxiii.* 3. Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me. *Ps. lvii.* 1. The Publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. *Lu. xviii.* 13. Lord, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us. *Ps. iv.* 6. The eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy. *Ps. xxxiii.* 18. According to

your faith be it unto you. *Mat. ix.* 29.—*See also, Ps. xxxiii.* 22.—1 *Pe. ii.* 6.

29. O Lord, in thee have I trusted, let me never be confounded.

29. Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliver them. They cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee, and were not confounded. *Ps. xxii.* 4, 5. In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion. *Ps. lxxi.* 1. *and Ps. xxxi.* 1. I have trusted in thy mercy; my heart shall rejoice in thy salvation. *Ps. xiii.* 5. Israel shall be saved in the Lord with an everlasting salvation: ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end. *Is. xlv.* 17.

VI. The Apostles' Creed.

1. I believe in God

1. Believe in the Lord your God, so shall ye be established. 2 *Ch. xx.* 20. Without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is. *He. xi.* 6. There is none other God but one. 1 *Co. viii.* 4. Ye turned to God from idols to serve the living and true God. 1 *Th. i.* 9. Unto thee it was shewed, that thou mightest know that the Lord he is God; there is none else beside him. *De. iv.* 35.—*See also, John iv.* 24.

2. the Father Almighty,

2. Have we not all one Father? hath not one God created us? *Mal. ii.* 10. To us there is but one God, the Father, of whom are all things, and we in him; and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom are all things, and we by him. 1 *Co. viii.* 6. With God all things are possible. *Mat. xix.* 26. There is nothing too hard for thee: the Great, the Mighty God, the Lord of hosts, is his name. Behold, I am the Lord, the God of all flesh; Is there any thing too hard for me? *Je. xxxii.* 17, 18. 27. My Father is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck my sheep out of my Father's hand. *John x.* 29. The Lord God omnipotent reigneth. *Re. xix.* 6.

3. Maker of heaven and earth:

3. In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth. *Ge. i.* 1. In six days the Lord made heaven and earth. *Ex. xx.* 11. Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands. *Ps. cii.* 25. Thus saith the Lord that created the heavens; God himself that formed the earth and made it; he hath established it, he

created it not in vain, he formed it to be inhabited. *Is. xlv.* 18.—*See also, Mal. ii.* 10. *as in* § 2.—*Is. xlviii.* 12, 13.

4. And in Jesus Christ his only Son our Lord,

4. Thou shalt call his name JESUS; for he shall save his people from their sins. *Mat. i.* 21. Unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord. *Lu. ii.* 11. God sent his only begotten Son into the world. 1 *John iv.* 9. Then said Jesus unto the twelve, Will ye also go away? Then Simon Peter answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast the words of eternal life. And we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God. *John vi.* 67, 68, 69. Ye believe in God, believe also in me. *John xiv.* 1. I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God. *Ac. viii.* 37. These are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. *John xx.* 31.—*See also, John iii.* 18.—*John xiii.* 13.

5. Who was conceived by the Holy Ghost, Born of the Virgin Mary,

5. The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee, shall be called the Son of God. *Lu. i.* 35. Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a Son, and shall call his name Immanuel. *Is. vii.* 14. Fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost. Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a Son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us. Joseph knew her not till she had brought forth her firstborn Son; and he called his name JESUS. *Mat. i.* 20. 22 *to* 25.

6. Suffered under Pontius Pilate, Was crucified, dead, and buried,

6. It is written of the Son of Man, that he must suffer many things, and be set at nought. *Mar. ix.* 12. Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh. 1 *Pe. iv.* 1. The Chief Priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death: and when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor. And when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered him to be crucified. And the soldiers stripped him and put on him a scarlet robe. And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they spit upon him,

and took the reed, and smote him on the head. And after that they had mocked him, they led him away to crucify him. Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost. And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, and laid it in his own new tomb. *Mat. xxvii.* 1, 2. 26 *to* 31. 50. 59, 60.—*See also, Mat. xxvi.* 38.—*Lu. xxii.* 44.—*Mat. xii.* 40.

7. He descended into hell; The third day he rose again from the dead,

7. Thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. *Ps. xvi.* 10. What is it but that he also descended into the lower parts of the earth? *Ep. iv.* 9. Having loosed the pains of death, because it was not possible that he should be holden of it. *Ac. ii.* 24. He rose again the third day according to the Scriptures. 1 *Co. xv.* 4. Jesus our Lord was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification. *Ro. iv.* 24, 25.—*See also, Ac. ii.* 27.—*Is. v.* 14.

8. He ascended into heaven, And sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty;

8. While they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight. *Ac. i.* 9. And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven. *Lu. xxiv.* 51. He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things. *Ep. iv.* 10. After the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. *Mar. xvi.* 19. Jesus Christ is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him. 1 *Pe. iii.* 21, 22.—*See also, Ac. vii.* 56.—*He. vi.* 20.—*x.* 12.

9. From thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

9. The Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son. *John v.* 22. It is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead. *Ac. x.* 42. The Lord Jesus Christ shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom. 2 *Ti. iv.* 1.—*See also,* 1 *Th. iv.* 16, 17.—*Mat. xxv.* 31 *to* 46.

10. I believe in the Holy Ghost;

10. Go ye therefore and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. *Mat. xxviii.* 19. Peter said, Ananias, why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost? Thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God. *Ac. v.* 3, 4. He that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in dan-

ger of eternal damnation. *Mar. iii.* 29.—*See also, Ac. xix.* 1 *to* 6.—2 *Co. xiii.* 14.

11. The holy Catholic Church;

11. Upon this rock I will build my Church. *Mat. xvi.* 18. Ye are come to the general assembly and Church of the first-born, which are written in heaven. *He. xii.* 22, 23. The body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body; so also is Christ. 1 *Co. xii.* 12. And he is the head of the body, the Church. *Col. i.* 18. Who hath saved us, and called us with an holy calling. 2 *Ti. i.* 9. Thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation. *Re. v.* 9. That he might present it to himself a glorious Church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. *Ep. v.* 27.—*See also, Mat. xiii.* 24 *to* 30. 47, 48.—*xxii.* 9, 10.—*John x.* 16.—*xvii.* 20, 21.—*Ep. ii.* 19 *to* 22.—1 *Cor. x.* 17.—*He. xi.* 40.

12. The Communion of Saints;

12. There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling. *Ep. iv.* 4. Beloved of God, called to be saints. *Ro. i.* 7. They are many members, yet but one body. 1 *Cor. xii.* 20. Our conversation is in heaven. *Ph. iii.* 20. That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ. If we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another. 1 *John i.* 3. 7. That they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us. *John xvii.* 21. I John, who also am your brother and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ. *Re. i.* 9. And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers. *Ac. ii.* 42.—*See also,* 1 *Pe. i.* 15, 16.—1 *Cor. xii.* 12 *to* 27.

13. The Forgiveness of sins;

13. There is forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared. *Ps. cxxx.* 4. That repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations. *Lu. xxiv.* 47. In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins. *Ep. i.* 7. Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, whose sins are covered. Blessed is the man

to whom the Lord will not impute sin. *Ro. iv.* 7, 8.—*See also,* 1 *John ii.* 1, 2.—*He. ix.* 22.—*Ac. xiii.* 38.

14. The Resurrection of the body,

14. Ourselves also, which have the firstfruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body. *Ro. viii.* 23. Thy dead men shall live, together with my dead body shall they arise. *Is. xxvi.* 19. The trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible. 1 *Cor. xv.* 52. The hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice, and shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life. *John v.* 28, 29. I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God. And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them. *Re. xx.* 12, 13.

15. And the life everlasting. Amen.

15. He gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. *John iii.* 16. Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. *Mat. xiii.* 43. And the smoke of their (of those that worship the beast) torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night. *Re. xiv.* 11. Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched. *Mar. ix.* 44. The servants of God shall serve him: and they shall reign for ever and ever. *Re. xxii.* 3. 5. These shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal. *Mat. xxv.* 46.

VII. Versicles before and after the Lord's Prayer.

1, 2. The Lord be with you. And with thy spirit.

1, 2. The Lord be with you. And they answered him, The Lord bless thee. *Ru. ii.* 4. The Lord be with you all. 2 *Th. iii.* 16. The blessing of the Lord be upon you: we bless you in the name of the Lord. *Ps. cxxix.* 8. The Lord Jesus Christ be with thy spirit. 2 *Ti. iv.* 22. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. *Ga. vi.* 18.—*See also,* *Phile.* 25.—2 *John.* 10.

3. Let us pray.

3. In every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving, let your requests be made known unto God. *Ph. iv.* 6. Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. *Ja. v.* 13.

4, 5. Lord, have mercy upon us; Christ, have mercy upon us.

4, 5. Have mercy upon me, O Lord. *Ps. vi.* 2. Have mercy upon us, O Lord, have mercy upon us. *Ps. cxxiii.* 3. And they lifted up their voices, and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy on us. *Lu. xvii.* 13.

6, 7. O Lord, shew thy mercy upon us. And grant us thy salvation.

6, 7. Shew us thy mercy, O Lord, and grant us thy salvation. *Ps. lxxxv.* 7. I will shew mercies unto you. *Je. xlii.* 12. To him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God. *Ps. l.* 23.

8. O Lord, save the King.

8. And all the people shouted, and said, God save the king. 1 *Sa. x.* 24. And they clapped their hands, and said, God save the king. 2. *Ki. xi.* 12.

9. And mercifully hear us when we call upon thee.

9. Save, Lord, and hear us, O king of heaven; when we call upon thee. *Ps. xx.* 9. O Lord God, turn not away the face of thine anointed. 2 *Ch. vi.* 42. Hearken thou to the supplication of thy people Israel, and hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place: and when thou hearest, forgive. 1 *Ki. viii.* 30.

10, 11. Endue thy Ministers with righteousness. And make thy chosen people joyful.

10, 11. Let thy priests be clothed with righteousness; and let thy saints shout for joy. I will also clothe her priests with salvation, and her saints shall shout aloud for joy. *Ps. cxxxii.* 9. 16.—*See also*, 2 *Ch. vi.* 41.—*Is. lxi.* 10.

12, 13. O Lord, save thy people. And bless thine inheritance.

12, 13. Praise ye, and say, O Lord, save thy people, the remnant of Israel. *Je. xxxi.* 7. Look down from thy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people. *De. xxvi.* 15. Save thy people, and bless thine inheritance: feed them also, and lift them up for ever. *Ps. xxviii.* 9. Think upon the tribe of thine inheritance. *Ps. lxxiv.* 3.

14. Give peace in our time, O Lord,

14. Give us help from trouble. *Ps. cviii.* 12. Lord, thou wilt ordain peace for us. *Is. xxvi.* 12. The Lord will bless his people with peace. *Ps. xxix.* 11. I will give peace and quietness unto Israel in his days. 1 *Ch. xxii.* 9.—*See also*, *Ps. xxii.* 11.—*John xix.* 27.

15. Because there is none other that fighteth for us, but only thou, O God.

15. Vain is the help of man. *Ps. lx.* 11. The Lord shall fight for you, and ye shall hold your peace. *Ex. xiv.* 14. With him is an arm of flesh; but with us is the Lord our God to help us, and to fight our battles 2 *Ch. xxxii.* 8. There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength. *Ps. xxxiii.* 16. He only is my rock and my salvation. *Ps. lxii.* 2.—*See also*, *Ps. xx.* 7.—*Jos. x.*

16, 17. O God, make clean our hearts within us. And take not thy Holy Spirit from us.

16, 17. Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me. Cast me not away from thy presence; and take not thy Holy Spirit from me. *Ps. li.* 10, 11. Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God. *Mat. v.* 8. I will put my Spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes. *Eze. xxxvi.* 27. The Lord said, My Spirit shall not always strive with man. *Ge. vi.* 3.

VIII. The Second Collect, for Peace.

1. O God, who art the author of peace

1. God is not the author of confusion, but of peace. 1 *Co. xiv.* 33. He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder; he burneth the chariot in the fire. *Ps. xlvi.* 9. I will make with them a covenant of peace. *Eze. xxxiv.* 25. The God of peace be with you all. *Ro. xv.* 33. On earth peace, good will toward men. *Lu. ii.* 14.

2. and lover of concord,

2. Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God. *Mat. v.* 9. A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you. By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another. *John xiii.* 34, 35. Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity! *Ps. cxxxiii.* 1.—*See also, Ep. iv.* 3.—*Ro. xv.* 5.

3. in knowledge of whom standeth our eternal life,

3. This is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. *John xvii.* 3. We know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life. 1 *John v.* 20.

4. whose service is perfect freedom;

4. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light. *Mat. xi.* 29, 30. The truth shall make you free. If the Son shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed. *John viii.* 32. 36. For when ye were the servants of sin, ye were free from righteousness. But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. *Ro. vi.* 20. 22. Stand fast, therefore, in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free. *Ga. v.* 1.

5. Defend us thy humble servants in all assaults of our enemies;

5. Save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me. *Ps. vii.* 1. Deliver me from mine enemies, O my God: defend me from them that rise up against me. *Ps. lix.* 1. And of thy mercy cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul: for I am thy servant. *Ps. cxliii.* 12.

6. that we, surely trusting in thy defence, may not fear the power of any adversaries,

6. The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear: though war should rise against me, in this will I be confident. *Ps. xxvii.* 1. 3. The Lord is my strength and my shield; my heart trusted in him, and I am helped. *Ps. xxviii.* 7. In nothing terrified by your adversaries: which is to them an evident token of perdition, but to you of salvation, and that of God. *Ph. i.* 28.—*See also, Ps. lix.* 16.

7. through the might of Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

7. The Lord is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me? *Ps. cxviii.* 6. If God be for us, who can be against us? Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us. *Ro. viii.* 31. 35. 37. He is able to succour them that are tempted. *He. ii.* 18. Without me ye can do nothing. *John xv.* 5. My strength is made perfect in weakness. 2 *Co. xii.* 9. I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me. *Ph. iv.* 13.

IX. The Third Collect, for Grace.

1. O Lord, our heavenly Father,

1. O Lord, thou art our Father. *Is. lxiv.* 8. Our Father which art in heaven. *Mat. vi.* 9. One is your Father, which is in heaven. *Mat. xxiii.* 9.

2. Almighty and everlasting God,

2. We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come *Re. xi.* 17. With God all things are posssible. *Mat. xix.* 26. From everlasting to everlasting, thou art God. *Ps. xc.* 2. Art thou not from everlasting, O Lord my God, mine Holy One? *Ha. i.* 12. Thou art the same, and thy years shall have no end. *Ps. cii.* 27.

3. who hast safely brought us to the beginning of this day;

3. I laid me down and slept, I awaked, for the Lord sustained me. *Ps. iii.* 5. It is of the Lord's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not. They are new

every morning: great is thy faithfulness. *La. iii.* 22, 23. Thou hast kept me alive. *Ps. xxx.* 3. Which holdeth our soul in life, and suffereth not our feet to be moved. *Ps. lxvi.* 9.—*See also, Ne. ix.* 6.—*Ac. xvii.* 28.

4. Defend us in the same with thy mighty power;

4. I will wait upon thee, for thou art the God of my refuge. *Ps. lix.* 9. The Lord is my defence, and my God is the rock of my refuge. *Ps. xciv.* 22. The name of the Lord is a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is safe. *Pr. xviii.* 10. He saved them for his name's sake, that he might make his mighty power to be known. *Ps. cvi.* 8.

5. and grant that this day we fall into no sin,

5. Hold thou up my goings in thy paths, that my footsteps slip not. *Ps. xvii.* 5. Oh let me not wander from thy commandments. Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity have dominion over me. *Ps. cxix.* 10. 133.

6. neither run into any kind of danger;

6. Lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. *Mat. vi.* 13. O God, be not far from me: O my God, make haste for my help. *Ps. lxxi.* 12. He will not suffer thy foot to be moved. The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in. *Ps. cxxi.* 3. 8.

7. but that all our doings may be ordered by thy governance,

7. I lead in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of judgment. *Pr. viii.* 20. Trust in the Lord with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. *Pr. iii.* 5, 6. See if there be any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting. *Ps. cxxxix.* 24.

8. to do always that is righteous in thy sight;

8. Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: and I will have respect unto thy statutes continually. I have inclined mine heart to perform thy statutes alway, even unto the end. *Ps. cxix.* 117. 112. Now the God of peace make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is well-pleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ. *He. xiii.* 20, 21. The steps of a good man are ordered by the Lord: and he delighteth in his way. *Ps. xxxvii.* 23.

9. through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

9. Whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus. *Col. iii.* 17. Through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father. *Ep. ii.* 18. Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you. Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full. *John xvi.* 23, 24.

X. *A Prayer for the King's Majesty.*

1. O Lord our heavenly Father, high and mighty, King of kings, Lord of lords, the only Ruler of princes,

1. I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men: for kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty. For this is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour. 1 *Ti. ii.* 1, 2, 3. Thus saith the Lord, The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool. *Is. lxvi.* 1. The heaven, even the heavens, are the Lord's: but the earth hath he given to the children of men. *Ps. cxv.* 16. The Lord is the great King over all the earth. *Ps. xlvii.* 2. O Lord God of our fathers, art not thou God in heaven? and rulest not thou over all the kingdoms of the heathen? and in thine hand is there not power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee? 2 *Ch. xx.* 6. He hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS. *Re. xix.* 16. Which in his times he shall shew, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords. 1 *Ti. vi.* 15. He removeth kings, and setteth up kings. *Da. ii.* 21. There is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God. *Ro. xiii.* 1. By me kings reign, and princes decree justice. *Pr. viii.* 15. The king's heart is in the hand of the Lord, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will. *Pr. xxi.* 1.—*See also, Ec. viii.* 4.

2. who dost from thy throne behold all the dwellers upon earth;

2. Who is like unto the Lord our God, who dwelleth on high, who humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven, and in the earth! *Ps. cxiii.* 5, 6. The Lord looketh from heaven; he beholdeth all the sons of men. From the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth. *Ps. xxxiii.* 13, 14. He that is higher than the highest regardeth. *Ec. v.* 8. The eyes of the Lord are in every place, beholding the evil and the good. *Pr. xv.* 3.

3. Most heartily we beseech thee with thy favour to behold our most gracious Sove-

3. He prayed more earnestly. *Lu. xxii.* 44. Elias prayed earnestly. *Ja. v.* 17. Behold, O God our shield, and look upon the face of thine anointed. *Ps. lxxxiv.* 9. As the Lord hath been with my lord the king, even so be he with Solomon, and make his throne greater than the throne of my lord

reign lord, King *William*;

king David. 1 *Ki. i.* 37. It is he that giveth salvation unto kings. *Ps. cxliv.* 10.—*See also*, *Ps.* XX. LXXII.—*Ezr. vi.* 10.

4. and so replenish him with the grace of thy Holy Spirit, that he may alway incline to thy will, and walk in thy way:

4. Open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it. *Ps. lxxxi.* 10. Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights. *Ja. i.* 17. Give thy servant an understanding heart to judge thy people, that I may discern between good and bad. 1 *Ki. iii.* 9. Incline my heart unto thy testimonies. Teach me, O Lord, the way of thy statutes, and I shall keep it unto the end. Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe it with my whole heart. Make me to go in the path of thy commandments. *Ps. cxix.* 36. 33 *to* 35. The Lord our God be with us, that he may incline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways. 1 *Ki. viii.* 57, 58. Give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes. 1 *Ch. xxix* 19. The sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, and their kings shall minister unto thee. *Is. lx.* 10.—*See also*, *Pr. ii.* 8, 9.—1 *Sa. x.* 6.—*Jud. xvi.* 20.

5. Endue him plenteously with heavenly gifts;

5. Give the king thy judgments, O God. *Ps. lxii.* 1. I will take of the spirit which is upon thee, and will put it upon them. *Nu. xi.* 17. Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and the Spirit of the Lord came upon David from that day forward. But the Spirit of the Lord departed from Saul. 1 *Sa. xvi.* 13, 14. And the Spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him, the Spirit of wisdom and understanding, the Spirit of counsel and might, the Spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord. *Is. xi.* 2. Only the Lord give thee [Solomon] wisdom and understanding. 1 *Ch. xxii.* 12.—*See also*, 1 *Sa. x.* 6.

6. grant him in health and wealth long to live;

6. And God said to Solomon, Because this was in thine heart, and thou hast not asked riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of thine enemies, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdom and knowledge for thyself, that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I have made thee king: wisdom and knowledge is granted unto thee, and I will give thee riches, and wealth, and honour. 2 *Ch. i.* 11, 12. Thou wilt prolong the king's life; and his years as many generations. O prepare mercy and truth, which may preserve him. *Ps. lxi.* 6. 7. I will add unto thy days fifteen years. 2 *Ki. xx.* 6.

He died in a good old age, full of days, riches, and honour. Both riches and honour come of thee. 1 *Ch. xxix.* 28. 12.—*See also*, 1 *Ki. iii.* 9 *to* 14.—*Ps. xxi.* 4.

7. strengthen him that he may vanquish and overcome all his enemies;

7. The Lord hear thee in the day of trouble; the name of the God of Jacob defend thee. Send thee help from the sanctuary, and strengthen thee out of Zion. *Ps. xx.* 1, 2. The enemy shall not exact upon him; nor the son of wickedness afflict him. And I will beat down his foes before his face, and plague them that hate him. *Ps. lxxxix.* 22, 23. If thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain. *Ro. xiii.* 4. I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them: neither did I turn again till they were consumed. For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle: thou hast subdued under me those that rose up against me. Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people. *Ps. xviii.* 37. 39. 43. His enemies will I clothe with shame: but upon himself shall his crown flourish. *Ps. cxxxii.* 18.—*See also*, *Ezr. vii.* 26.

8. and finally, after this life, he may attain everlasting joy and felicity; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

8. What is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul? *Mat. xvi.* 26. Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness; which the Lord, the righteous Judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing. 2 *Ti. iv.* 8. Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him. 1 *Co. ii.* 9.

XI. A Prayer for the Royal Family.

1. Almighty God, the fountain of all goodness,

1. Thou [Lord] art good, and doest good. *Ps. cxix.* 68. With thee is the fountain of life. *Ps. xxxvi.* 9. My people have committed two evils; they have forsaken me the fountain of living waters, and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water. *Je. ii.* 13.

2. We humbly beseech thee to bless our gracious Queen *Adelaide*, and all

2. Kings shall be thy nursing fathers, and their queens thy nursing mothers. *Is. xlix.* 23. Thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart and with a willing mind. 1 *Ch. xxviii.* 9. Let it please thee to

the Royal Family:

bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O Lord God, hast spoken it: and with thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed for ever. 2 *Sa. vii.* 29. Give the king thy judgments, O God, and thy righteousness unto the king's son. *Ps. lxxii.* 1. Give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes. 1 *Ch. xxix* 19.—*See also, X.* § 3. —*Ezr. vi.* 10.

3. Endue them with thy Holy Spirit; enrich them with thy heavenly grace; prosper them with all happiness;

3. If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him? *Lu. xi.* 13. The Lord shall guide thee continually. *Is. lviii.* 11. God is able to make all grace abound toward you. 2 *Co. ix.* 8. I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich. *Re. iii.* 18. Enriched in every thing to all bountifulness. 2 *Co. ix.* 11. Let us come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need. *He. iv.* 16. Now, my son, the Lord be with thee; and prosper thou. Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and judgments which the Lord charged Moses with concerning Israel. 1 *Ch. xxii.* 11. 13. I will set up thy seed after thee, and I will stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever. I will be his father, and he shall be my son. And thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever. And now, O Lord God, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, establish it for ever, and do as thou hast said. And let the house of thy servant David be established before thee. 2 *Sa. vii.* 12, 13, 14. 16. 25, 26. Hezekiah prospered in all his works. 2 *Ch. xxxii.* 30. Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ. *Ep. i.* 3.—*See also, Ja. ii.* 5.

4. and bring them to thine everlasting kingdom; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

4. An entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. 2 *Pe. i.* 11. A kingdom which cannot be moved. *He. xii.* 28. The Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom. 2 *Ti. iv.* 18. Walk worthy of God, who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory. 1 *Th. ii.* 12. The God of all grace, who hath

called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, stablish you. 1 *Pe. v.* 10.

XII. A Prayer for the Clergy and People.

1. Almighty and everlasting God, who alone workest great marvels;

1. From everlasting to everlasting, thou art God. *Ps. xc.* 2. The Lord appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I am the Almighty God. *Gen. xvii.* 1. Blessed be the Lord God, the God of Israel, who only doeth wondrous things. *Ps. lxxii.* 18. O give thanks to the Lord of lords; to him who alone doeth great wonders: for his mercy endureth for ever. *Ps. cxxxvi.* 3, 4. Who is like unto thee, O Lord, among the gods? who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders? *Ex. xv.* 11. When the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them. And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. And there were dwelling at Jerusalem, Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven. Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language. And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak Galileans? We do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God. *Ac. ii.* 1 *to* 7. 11. The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the exceeding greatness of his power to usward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power. *Ep. i.* 18, 19.

2. Send down upon our Bishops, and Curates, and all Congregations committed to their charge,

2. Paul and Timotheus, the servants of Jesus Christ, to all the saints in Christ Jesus which are at Philippi, with the Bishops and Deacons. *Ph. i.* 1. Whether any do enquire of Titus, he is my partner and fellow-helper concerning you: or our brethren be enquired of, they are the messengers of the churches, and the glory of Christ. 2 *Co. viii.* 23. He gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists;

and some, pastors and teachers; for the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ: till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ. *Ep. iv.* 11, 12, 13. Ye also helping together by prayer for us. 2 *Co. i.* 11. Brethren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord may have free course, and be glorified. 2 *Th. iii.* 1. We have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us. 2 *Co. iv.* 7. Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word. *John xvii.* 20. Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the Church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. *Ac. xx.* 28.—*See also*, *Col. iv.* 3.—2 *Th. i.* 11.

3. the healthful Spirit of thy grace;

3. I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh. *Joel ii.* 28. Thou sendest forth thy Spirit, they are created. *Ps. civ.* 30. I will also clothe her priests with salvation. *Ps. cxxxii.* 16. I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my Spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring. *Is. xliv.* 3. To you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings. *Mal. iv.* 2. The grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men. *Tit. ii.* 11. Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost. *Tit. iii.* 5. The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon. Those that be planted in the house of the Lord shall flourish in the courts of our God. They shall be fat and flourishing. *Ps. xcii.* 12, 13, 14.—*See also*, *Ps.* LXVIII.—*Ep. ii.* 1, 2.

4. and that they may truly please thee,

4. Now the God of peace make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is well-pleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ. *He. xiii.* 20, 21. We beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk and to please God, so ye would abound more and more. 1 *Th. iv.* 1. For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to

pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding; that ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God. *Col. i.* 9, 10.

5. pour upon them the continual dew of thy blessing.

5. Until the Spirit be poured upon us from on high. *Is. xxxii.* 15. Israel then shall dwell in safety alone: his heavens shall drop down dew. *De. xxxiii.* 28. I will be as the dew unto Israel: he shall grow as the lily, and cast forth his roots as Lebanon. *Ho. xiv.* 5. As the dew of Hermon, and as the dew that descended upon the mountains of Zion; for there the Lord commanded the blessing, even life for evermore. *Ps. cxxxiii.* 3. I will make them and the places round about my hill a blessing; and I will cause the shower to come down in his season: there shall be showers of blessing. *Eze. xxxiv.* 26. Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ. *Ep. i.* 3.—*See also, Is. xliv.* 3.

6. Grant this, O Lord, for the honour of our Advocate and Mediator Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

6. If any man sin, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous. 1 *John ii.* 1. There is one God, and one Mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus. 1 *Ti. ii.* 5. Thou shalt answer for me, O Lord my God. *Ps. xxxviii.* 15. When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. *Ep. iv.* 8. The Father hath not left me alone, for I do always those things that please him. *John viii.* 29. Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us. *Ro. viii.* 34. We pray always for you, that our God would fulfil all the good pleasure of his goodness, and the work of faith with power: that the name of our Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jesus Christ. 2 *Th. i.* 11, 12.

XIII. A Prayer of St. Chrysostom.

1. Almighty God,

1. I am Alpha and Omega, saith the Lord, the Almighty. *Re. i.* 8. And his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The Mighty God, The Everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. *Is. ix.* 6. Gird thy sword upon thy thigh, O Most Mighty,

with thy glory and thy majesty. *Ps. xlv.* 3. Of whom as concerning the flesh Christ came, who is over all, God blessed for ever. *Ro. ix.* 5.

2. who hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee;

2. Lord, teach us to pray. *Lu. xi.* 1. Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear. *Ps. x.* 17. The grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant with faith and love which is in Christ Jesus. I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, who hath enabled me. 1 *Ti. i.* 14. 12. They were all with one accord in one place. *Ac. ii.* 1. These all continued with one accord in prayer and supplication. *Ac. i.* 14. Let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear. *He. xii.* 28. Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit. *Ep. vi.* 18.—*See also*, *Ac. iv.* 24.

3. and dost promise, that when two or three are gathered together in thy Name thou wilt grant their requests:

3. If two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven. For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them. *Mat. xviii.* 19, 20. In all places where I record my name I will come unto thee, and I will bless thee. *Ex. xx.* 24. Them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer: their burnt offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted upon mine altar. *Is. lvi.* 7. Many were gathered together praying. *Ac. xii.* 12. If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it. *John xiv.* 14. This is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us: and if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him. 1 *John v.* 14, 15.

4. Fulfil now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for them;

4. The Lord grant thee thy heart's desire, and fulfil all thy mind: the Lord fulfil all thy petitions. *Ps. xx.* 1. 4, 5. The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them. *Ps. cxlv.* 18, 19. Thou hast given him his heart's desire, and hast not withholden the request of his lips. *Ps. xxi.* 2. My prayer came in unto thee, into thine holy temple. *Jon. ii.* 7. All things are not expedient. 1 *Co. x.* 23. What I shall choose I wot not. For I am in a strait betwixt two. *Ph. i.* 22, 23. Nevertheless not my will, but thine, be done. *Lu. xxii.* 42.

5. granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth,

5. Seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness. *Mat. vi.* 33. This is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour; who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth. *Ti. ii.* 3, 4. The earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea. *Ha. ii.* 14. And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life. 1 *John v.* 20.—*See also, John xvii.* 3.

6. and in the world to come life everlasting. *Amen.*

6. Now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Ro. vi.* 22, 23. Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. *Mat. xiii.* 43. Grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him be glory both now and for ever. Amen. 2 *Pe. iii.* 18.

EVENING PRAYER.

XIV. The Second Collect.

1. O God, from whom all holy desires,

1. The preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is from the Lord. *Pr. xvi.* 1. Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights. *Ja. i.* 17. It is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure. *Ph. ii.* 13.

2. all good counsels,

2. O Lord, I know that the way of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps. *Je. x.* 23. Counsel is mine, and sound wisdom: I am understanding, I have strength. *Pr. viii.* 14. There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the Lord, that shall stand. *Pr. xix.* 21.

3. and all just works do proceed;

3. Thanks be to God, which put the same earnest care into the heart of Titus for you. 2 *Co. viii.* 16. Then rose up the chief of the fathers, with all them whose spirit God had raised, to go up to build the house of the Lord which is in Jerusalem. *Ezr. i.* 5.—*See also*, 1 *Ch. xxix.* 16.—*Ezr. vii.* 27.

4. Give unto thy servants that peace which the world cannot give;

4. Lord, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought all our works in us. *Is. xxvi.* 12. Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. *John xiv.* 27. Being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ. *Ro. v.* 1. Our rejoicing is this, the testimony of our conscience. 2 *Co. i.* 12.

5. that both our hearts may be set to obey thy commandments,

5. O that my ways were directed to keep thy statutes! I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt enlarge my heart. *Ps. cxix.* 5. 32. O that there were such an heart in them, that they would fear me, and keep all my commandments always, that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever! *De. v.* 29. I will give them an heart of flesh: that they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances. *Eze. xi.* 19, 20. Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life,

and may enter in through the gates into the city. *Re. xxii.* 14.

6. and also that by thee we being defended from the fear of our enemies

6. The Lord is our defence. *Ps. lxxxix.* 18. As he spake, that we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us: that he would grant unto us, that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies might serve him without fear, in holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life. *Lu. i.* 70, 71. 74, 75. And all thy children shall be taught of the Lord; and great shall be the peace of thy children. Thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not come near thee. *Is. liv.* 13, 14.

7. may pass our time in rest and quietness; through the merits of Jesus Christ our Saviour. *Amen.*

7. The Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. 2 *Th. iii.* 16. The peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. *Ph. iv.* 7. And the work of righteousness shall be peace, and the effect of righteousness quietness and assurance for ever. And my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places. *Is. xxxii.* 17, 18. I will make with them a covenant of peace, and will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land: and they shall dwell safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods. *Eze. xxxiv.* 25. Now the Lord my God hath given me rest on every side. 1 *Ki. v.* 4. Being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ. *Ro. v.* 1.

XV. The Third Collect, for Aid against all Perils.

1. Lighten our darkness, we beseech thee, O Lord;

1. Thou art my lamp, O Lord: and the Lord will lighten my darkness. 2 *Sa. xxii.* 29. Consider and hear me, O Lord my God: lighten mine eyes, lest I sleep the sleep of death. *Ps. xiii.* 3. Then spake Jesus unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life. *John viii.* 12. Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness. *Ps. cxii.* 4. Light is sown for the righteous, and gladness for the upright in heart. *Ps. xcvii.* 11. Unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise *Mal. iv.* 2. Thy sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the

Lord shall be thine everlasting light. *Is. lx.* 20.—*See also, the whole chap.*—*John* 1.—*Lu. ii.* 30. 32.—*Job xxix.* 3.

2. and by thy great mercy defend us from all perils and dangers of this night;

2. Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day; nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness. *Ps. xci.* 5, 6. He will keep the feet of his saints. 1 *Sa. ii.* 9. Behold, he that keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep. The Lord is thy keeper: the Lord is thy shade upon thy right hand. *Ps. cxxi.* 4, 5. When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid: yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet. *Pr. iii.* 24. I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: for thou, Lord, only makest me dwell in safety. *Ps. iv.* 8. I laid me down and slept; I awaked; for the Lord sustained me. *Ps. iii.* 5.—*See also, Ps. lxxviii.* 14.

3. for the love of thy only Son, our Saviour, Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

3. The love of Christ which passeth knowledge. *Ep. iii.* 19. Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. *John xv.* 13. Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again. *John x.* 17. As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love. *John xv.* 9. We have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world. 1 *John iv.* 14. In that day ye shall ask me nothing. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you. For the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have believed that I came out from God. *John xvi.* 23. 27. Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us. 1 *John iii.* 16.

AT

MORNING PRAYER.

XVI. The Creed of St. Athanasius.

1, 2. Whosoever will be saved, before all things it is necessary that he hold the Catholick Faith. Which Faith except every one do keep whole and undefiled, without doubt he shall perish everlastingly.

1, 2. What must I do to be saved?—Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ; and thou shalt be saved. *Ac. xvi.* 30, 31. Preach the Gospel to every creature. He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned. *Mar. xvi.* 15, 16. Without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is. *He. xi.* 6. By grace are ye saved through faith. *Ep. ii.* 8. Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it. *De. iv.* 2. If any man preach any other Gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed. *Ga. i.* 9. He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day. *John xii.* 48. It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Gentiles. *Ac. xiii.* 46. Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. 2 *John* 9. Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus. 2 *Ti. i.* 13. Christ, whose house are we, if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end. For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end. *He. iii.* 6. 14. We then, as workers together with him, beseech you also that ye receive not the grace of God in vain. 2 *Co. vi.* 1.—*See also*, *Re. xxii.* 18. 19.

3, 4. And the Catholick Faith is this; that we worship one God in Trinity, and Trinity in Uni-

3, 4. There is none other God but one. 1 *Co. viii.* 4. God is one. *Ga. iii.* 20. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. *Mat. xxviii* 19. Elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, through sanctification of the

ty; Neither confounding the Persons, nor dividing the Substance.

Spirit, unto obedience and sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ. 1 *Pe. i.* 2. Through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father. *Ep. ii.* 18. The Lord, him shall ye worship. 2 Ki. *xvii.* 36. Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come. *Re. iv.* 8. God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts. *Ga. iv.* 6. That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son, honoureth not the Father. *John v.* 23. All things that the Father hath are mine: He [the Spirit of truth] shall take of mine and shew it unto you. *John xvi.* 15. There is one God, and there is none other but he. *Mar. xii.* 32.—*See also*, 2 *Co. xiii.* 14.

5. For there is one Person of the Father, another of the Son, and another of the Holy Ghost.

5. Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him: and lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. *Mat. iii.* 16, 17. Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth; I have put my Spirit upon him. *Is. xlii.* 1. Thou whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art the Most High over all the earth. *Ps. lxxxiii.* 18. This is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD [JEHOVAH] OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS. *Je. xxiii.* 6. The hand of the Lord GOD [JEHOVAH] fell upon me. And he put forth the form of an hand, and the Spirit lifted me up. *Eze. viii.* 1. 3. The testimony of two men is true. I am one that bear witness of myself, and the Father that sent me beareth witness of me. *John viii.* 17, 18. When the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me. *John xv.* 26.

6. But the Godhead of the Father, of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, is all one: the Glory equal, the Majesty coeternal.

6. I and my Father are one. *John x.* 30. Jesus answered them, My Father worketh hitherto, and I work. Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, making himself equal with God. *John v.* 17, 18. The Word was made flesh, and we beheld his glory, (the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth. *John i.* 14. He that hath seen me hath seen the Father. Believe me

that I am in the Father, and the Father in me. *John xiv.* 9. 11. O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was. *John xvii.* 5. Know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God? 1 *Co. vi.* 19. The Lord bless thee, and keep thee: the Lord make his face shine upon thee: The Lord lift up his countenance upon thee. *Nu. vi.* 24, 25, 26. I saw the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up.[1] Above it stood the seraphims: and one cried unto another, and said, Holy, Holy, Holy, is the Lord of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory. *Is. vi.* 1, 2, 3.—*See also, John xii.* 40, 41.—*Ac. xxviii.* 25, 26. *Ph. ii.* 5, 6.—*Ac. v.* 3, 4.—*Ge. i.* 26.

7. Such as the Father is, such is the Son, and such is the Holy Ghost.

7. He that sent me is true. *John vii.* 28. These things saith he that is true. *Re. iii.* 7. It is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth. 1 *John v.* 6. That thou mayest love the Lord thy God, for he is thy life. *De. xxx.* 20. When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory. *Col. iii.* 4. The Spirit is life because of righteousness. *Ro. viii.* 10. The Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth them; even so the Son quickeneth whom he will. *John v.* 21. It is the Spirit that quickeneth. *John vi.* 63. Truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ. 1 *John i.* 3. The communion [fellowship] of the Holy Ghost be with you. 2 *Co. xiii.* 14. To them that are sanctified by God the Father. *Jude* 1. He that sanctifieth, and they who are sanctified are all of one. *He. ii.* 11. Being sanctified by the Holy Ghost. *Ro. xv.* 16.—*See also, the whole of this Creed, and the accompanying Quotations.*

8. The Father uncreate, the Son uncreate, and the Holy Ghost uncreate.

8. Before me there was no God formed. *Is. xliii.* 10. God that made the world and all things therein, in him we live, and move, and have our being. *Ac. xvii.* 24. 28. In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. *John i.* 1. 3. By him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible; all things were created by him, and for him: and he is before all things, and by him all things consist. *Col. i.* 16, 17. And the Spirit of God moved

upon the face of the waters. *Ge. i.* 2. The Spirit of God hath made me. *Job xxxiii.* 4.

9 *and* 12. The Father incomprehensible, the Son incomprehensible, and the Holy Ghost incomprehensible. As also there are not three incomprehensibles, nor three uncreated, but one uncreated, and one incomprehensible.

9 *and* 12. Behold, God is great, and we know him not. *Job xxxvi.* 26. Canst thou by searching find out God? canst thou find out the Almighty unto perfection? It is as high as heaven; what canst thou do? deeper than hell; what canst thou know? the measure thereof is longer than the earth, and broader than the sea. *Job xi.* 7, 8, 9. Do not I fill heaven and earth? saith the Lord. *Je. xxiii.* 24. [He] filleth all in all. *Ep. i.* 23. Behold, the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain God. 1 *Ki. viii.* 27. The whole earth is full of his glory. *Is. vi.* 3. It is he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth. *Is. xl.* 22. Whither shall I go from thy Spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence? *Ps. cxxxix.* 7. Hell is naked before him, and destruction hath no covering. *Job xxvi.* 6. Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. *He. iv.* 13. O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out! *Ro. xi.* 33. Where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them. *Mat. xviii.* 20. Lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. *Mat. xxviii.* 20. Blessed be the Lord God, the God of Israel, who only doeth wondrous things. And blessed be his glorious name for ever: and let the whole earth be filled with his glory; Amen, and Amen. *Ps. lxxii.* 18, 19.

10, 11. The Father eternal, the Son eternal, and the Holy Ghost eternal. And yet they are not three eternals, but one eternal.

10, 11. Thou, O Lord, art our Father, thy name is from everlasting. *Is. lxiii.* 16. Unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever. *He. i.* 8. I [Jesus Christ] am Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last. *Re. xxii.* 13. Who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God. *He. ix.* 14. From everlasting to everlasting, thou art God. *Ps. xc.* 2. Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honour and glory for ever and ever. 1 *Ti. i.* 17.

13, 14. So likewise the Father is Almighty, the Son Al-

13, 14. The Lord appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I am the Almighty God. *Ge. xvii.* 1. The Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple. *Re. xxi.* 22. I am

mighty, and the Holy Ghost Almighty. And yet they are not three Almighties, but one Almighty.

Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the Ending, saith the Lord [Jesus Christ, *see Re. xxii.* 13 *and* 16] which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty. *Re. i.* 8. The breath of the Almighty hath given me life. *Job xxxiii.* 4. Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty. *Re. xv.* 3. Alleluia, for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth. *Re. xix.* 6.—*See also, Job xxxii.* 8, *compared with* 1 *Co. ii.* 10. —*xii.* 8. *and* 2 *Pe. i.* 2. *The* Power *of the Father, of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost is asserted, in Ep. iii.* 7.—2 *Co. xii.* 9. *and Ro. xv.* 19.

15, 16. So the Father is God, the Son is God, and the Holy Ghost is God. And yet they are not three Gods, but one God.

15, 16. Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ. *Ep. i.* 3. Great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh. 1 *Ti. iii.* 16. Why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God. *Ac. v.* 3, 4. I am the Lord thy God; thou shalt have no other gods before me. *Ex. xx.* 2, 3. That thou mightest know that the Lord he is God; there is none else beside him. *De. iv.* 35.—*See also, Ps. lxxxiii.* 18.

17, 18. So likewise the Father is Lord, the Son Lord, and the Holy Ghost Lord. And yet not three Lords, but one Lord.

17, 18. At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth. *Mat. xi.* 25. The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (he is Lord of all.) *Ac. x.* 36. Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. 2 *Co. iii.* 17. In that day shall there be one Lord, and his name One. *Zec. xiv.* 9.—*See also, Ro. x.* 12.—*Lu. ii.* 11.—*Ph. ii.* 11.—*Ro. xi.* 34, *compared with Is. xl.* 13.

19. For like as we are compelled by the Christian verity, to acknowledge every Person by himself to be God and Lord;

19. *See the foregoing Sections.*

20. So are we forbidden by the Catholick Religion, to say, there be three Gods, or three Lords.

20. The Lord our God is one Lord. *De. vi.* 4. There is one Lord, one faith, one baptism. *Ep. iv.* 4, 5. Prepare your hearts unto the Lord, and serve him only. 1 *Sa. vii.* 3.—*See also, Mat. iv.* 10.

21,22,23. The Father is made of none, nei-

21, 22, 23. The Lord he is God, there is none else beside him. *De. iv.* 35. And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT

ther created, nor begotten. The Son is of the Father alone, not made, nor created, but begotten. The Holy Ghost is of the Father and of the Son: neither made, nor created, nor begotten, but proceeding.

I AM. *Ex. iii.* 14. The Father hath life in himself. *John v.* 26. The eternal God is thy refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms. *De. xxxiii.* 27. The Father hath given to the Son to have life in himself. *John v.* 26. No man hath seen God at any time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared him. *John i.* 18. Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. *He. i.* 5. God gave his only begotten Son:—he that believeth on him is not condemned; but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. *John iii.* 16. 18. The Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name. *John xiv.* 26. When the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me *John xv.* 26. He shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you. *John xvi.* 14. Being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath shed forth this, which ye now see and hear. *Ac. ii.* 33.

24, 25, 26. So there is one Father, not three Fathers; one Son, not three Sons; one Holy Ghost, not three Holy Ghosts. And in this Trinity none is afore, or after other: none is greater, or less than another: But the whole three persons are co-eternal together, and co-equal.

24, 25, 26. One God and Father of all. *Ep. iv.* 6. As the body is one, so also is Christ. 1 *Co. xii.* 12. There is one Spirit. *Ep. iv.* 4. It is the same God which worketh all in all. 1 *Co. xii.* 6. Christ is all, and in all. *Col. iii.* 11. But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit. 1 *Co. xii.* 11. —*See also Quotations in Section* 7.

27. So that in all things, as is aforesaid, the Unity in Trinity, and the Trinity in Unity is to be worshipped.

27. They rest not day and night, saying, Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come. *Re. iv.* 8. Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. *Mat. iv.* 10. Teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. *Mat. xxviii.* 19. The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all. 2 *Co. xiii.* 14. The Lord [the Holy Ghost] direct your hearts into the love of God, [the

Father] and into the patient waiting for Christ, [the Son.] 2 *Th. iii.* 5.

28. He therefore that will be saved, must thus think of the Trinity.

28. God our Saviour will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth. 1 *Ti. ii.* 3, 4. The Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world. 1 *John iv.* 14. Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost. *Tit. iii.* 5.—*See the concluding Section.*

29. Furthermore, it is necessary to everlasting salvation, that he also believe rightly the Incarnation of our Lord Jesus Christ.

29. How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation? *He. ii.* 3. Jesus Christ our Lord was made of the seed of David according to the flesh; and declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the Spirit of holiness. *Ro. i.* 3, 4. The Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us. *John i.* 14. Many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. 2 *John* 7. Every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God. 1 *John iv.* 3. He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him. *John iii.* 36. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father. 1 *John ii.* 23.

30, 31. For the right Faith is, that we believe and confess, that our Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of God, is God and Man; God, of the Substance of the Father, begotten before the worlds; and Man, of the Substance of his Mother, born in the world;

30, 31. We know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life. 1 *John v.* 20. Without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh. 1 *Ti. iii.* 16. When the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman. *Ga. iv.* 4. God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. *John iii.* 16. In him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily. *Col. ii.* 9. He is before all things, and by him all things consist. *Col. i.* 17. O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was. Thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world. *John xvii.* 5. 24. So it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered. And she brought forth her firstborn

son. Unto you is born this day in the city of David, a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord. *Lu. ii.* 6, 7. 11.

32. Perfect God, and perfect Man, of a reasonable soul and human flesh subsisting;

32. In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The Word was made flesh. *John i.* 1. 14. Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever. *He. i.* 8. As the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same. For verily he took not on him the nature of angels: but he took on him the seed of Abraham. *He. ii.* 14. 16. My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death. *Mat. xxvi.* 38. And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favour with God and man. *Lu. ii.* 52. Handle me, and see, for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have. *Lu. xxiv.* 39.

33. Equal to the Father, as touching his Godhead; and inferior to the Father, as touching his Manhood.

33. The man that is my fellow, saith the Lord of hosts. *Zec. xiii.* 7. I and my Father are one. *John x.* 30. All men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. *John v.* 23. He that hath seen me hath seen the Father. *John xiv.* 9. My Father is greater than I. *John xiv.* 28. Christ Jesus, who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: but made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men. *Ph. ii.* 5, 6, 7. There is one Mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus. 1 *Ti. ii.* 5.—*See also*, *Mat. xi.* 27.

34. Who although he be God and Man, yet he is not two, but one Christ:

34. To us there is but one Lord Jesus Christ. 1 *Co. viii.* 6. Grace, which is by one man Jesus Christ, hath abounded. *Ro. v.* 15. Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. *Mat. xvi.* 16. I believe that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world. *John xi.* 27. God hath made that same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ. *Ac. ii.* 36.

35, 36, 37.

One; not by conversion of the Godhead into flesh, but by taking of the Manhood into God; One altogether; not by confusion of Substance, but by unity of Person. For as the reasonable soul and flesh is one man, so God and Man is one Christ;

35, 36, 37. Christ Jesus took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men. *Ph. ii.* 5. 7. In all things it behoved him to be made like unto his brethren. *He. ii.* 17.

He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ, *Ga. iii.* 16.—*See also,* 1 *Co. viii.* 6. *as above in* § 34.—*and Col. ii.* 9. *as in* § 30.

38. Who suffered for our salvation, descended into hell, rose again the third day from the dead.

38. Christ died for the ungodly. *Ro. v.* 6. Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows. He was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed. The Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all. He was oppressed, and he was afflicted. For the transgression of my people was he stricken. It pleased the Lord to bruise him, he hath put him to grief. *Is. liii.* 4 *to* 8. 10.—[*See also the whole chapter.*] Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust. 1 *Pe. iii.* 18. Thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. *Ac. ii.* 27. Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures; he was buried, and rose again the third day according to the Scriptures. 1 *Co. xv.* 3, 4.

39. He ascended into heaven, he sitteth on the right hand of the Father, God Almighty, from whence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

39. After the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. *Mar. xvi.* 19. Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven. *Ac. i.* 11. The Lord Jesus Christ shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom. 2 *Tim. iv.* 1.

40, 41. At whose coming all men shall rise again with their bodies, and shall give account for their own works. And they that have done good shall go into life everlasting, and they that have done evil into everlasting fire.

40, 41. When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory: and before him shall be gathered all nations. *Mat. xxv.* 31, 32. The trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised. 1 *Cor. xv.* 52. And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. *Re. xx.* 12. God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. *Ec. xii.* 14. We must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done. 2 *Cor. v.* 10. The Son of man shall reward every man according to his works. *Mat. xvi.* 27. Many of them

that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt. *Da. xii.* 2. The ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous. *Ps. i.* 5. The King shall say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world. He shall say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels. And these shall go away into everlasting punishment; but the righteous into life eternal. *Mat. xxv.* 34. 41. 46.

42. This is the Catholick Faith, which except a man believe faithfully, he cannot be saved.

42. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you. *Mat. xxviii.* 19, 20. Holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having put away concerning faith have made shipwreck. 1 *Ti. i.* 19. He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned. *Mar. xvi.* 16. Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, or our epistle. 2 *Th. ii.* 15. Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief. *Mar. ix.* 24.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

XVII.

THE LITANY;

OR,

A General Supplication.

1. O God the Father, of heaven, have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

1. Our Father which art in heaven. *Mat. vi.* 9. Do not I fill heaven and earth? saith the Lord. *Je. xxiii.* 24. I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named. *Ep. iii.* 14, 15. Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee, and am no more worthy to be called thy son. *Lu. xv.* 18, 19. Have mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions. *Ps. li.* 1. Thou knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked. *Re. iii.* 17.—*See also, Ps. cxv.* 3.—*Re. iii.* 16.

2. O God the Son, Redeemer of the world, have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

2. All men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him. *John v.* 23. Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God. *John xx.* 28. Ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, but with the precious blood of Christ. 1 *Pe. i.* 18, 19. And he is the Propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world. 1 *John ii.* 2. They lifted up their voices, and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy on us. *Lu. xvii.* 13.—*See also, Mat. xv.* 22.

3. O God the Holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father and the Son, have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

3. The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all. Amen. 2 *Co. xiii.* 14. Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost. *Tit. iii.* 5. When the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, He shall testify of me. *John xv.* 26. God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father. *Ga. iv.* 6. Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am in trouble. My strength faileth because of mine ini-

quity, and my bones are consumed. *Ps. xxxi.* 9, 10.—*See also, Lu. xxiv.* 49. *and compare* 2 *Pe. i.* 21. *with Ac. i.* 16. *and iv.* 24, 25.

4. O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, three Persons and one God, have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

4. Baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. *Mat. xxviii.* 19. Our Father which art in heaven. Forgive us our sins. Deliver us from evil. *Lu. xi.* 2. 4. The misery of man is great upon him. *Ec. viii.* 6.—*See also,* 1 *John v.* 7, 8.—*Ep. iv.* 5, 6.

5. Remember not, Lord, our offences, nor the offences of our forefathers; neither take thou vengeance of our sins: spare us, good Lord, spare thy people, whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever.

5. I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me. *Ex. xx.* 5. We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly. *Ps. cvi.* 6. Be not wroth very sore, O Lord, neither remember iniquity for ever. *Is. lxiv.* 9. O remember not against us former iniquities, [*marginal reading*, remember not the iniquities of them that were before us.] *Ps. lxxix.* 8. Remember not the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions. *Ps. xxv.* 7. Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities. *Ps. li.* 9. Ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; but with the precious blood of Christ. 1 *Pe. i.* 18, 19. Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity. *Ti. ii.* 14. Without shedding of blood is no remission. *He. ix.* 22. O Lord, according to all thy righteousness, I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jerusalem, thy holy mountain: because for our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers, Jerusalem and thy people are become a reproach. *Da. ix.* 16. If they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against me, then will I remember my covenant. *Le. xxvi.* 40. 42. Let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O Lord. *Joel ii.* 17. O spare me, that I may recover strength, before I go hence, and be no more. *Ps. xxxix.* 13. Turn us, O God of our salvation, and cause thine anger toward us to cease. *Ps. lxxxv.* 4. Feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. *Ac. xx.* 28. They [*those that fear the Lord*] shall be mine, saith the Lord

Spare us, good Lord.

of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. *Mal. iii.* 17. Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy. *Mi. vii.* 18. Thou hast cast all my sins behind thy back. *Is. xxxviii.* 17.—*See also, Ezr. ix.* 7.—*Mat. xxiii*, 31, 32.—*Ex. xxxii.* 11, 12.

6. From all evil and mischief; from sin, from the crafts and assaults of the devil; from thy wrath, and from everlasting damnation,

6. I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. Because thou hast made the Lord which is my refuge, even the Most High, thy habitation; there shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. *Ps. xci.* 2. 9, 10. Keep me from evil that it may not grieve me. 1 *Ch. iv.* 10. Deliver me from all my transgressions. *Ps. xxxix.* 8. God said unto him in a dream, Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for I also withheld thee from sinning against me. *Ge. xx.* 6. Lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices. 2 *Co. ii.* 11. Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour: whom resist stedfast in the faith. 1 *Pe. v.* 8, 9. The wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men. *Ro. i.* 18. The Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with his mighty angels, in flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord. 2 *Th. i* 7, 8, 9.—*See also, Ps. xviii.* 2.—*Ep. vi.* 11.—*Re. ii.* 24.

6 *a.* Good Lord, deliver us.

6 *a.* The Lord is good unto them that wait for him, to the soul that seeketh him. *La. iii.* 25. Our Father which art in heaven, deliver us from evil. *Mat. vi.* 9. 13. Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver us. 2 *Co. i.* 10. Jesus delivered us from the wrath to come. 1 *Th. i.* 10.

7. From all blindness of heart; from pride, vainglory, and hypocrisy; from

7. Their minds were blinded; for until this day remaineth the same vail untaken away in the reading of the Old Testament; which vail is done away in Christ. But even unto this day, when Moses is read, the vail is upon their heart. 2 *Co.*

envy, hatred, and malice, and all uncharitableness,

iii. 14, 15. Henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind, having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart. *Ep. iv.* 17, 18. He that hateth his brother is in darkness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes. 1 *John ii.* 11. Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall. *Pr. xvi.* 18. Let us not be desirous of vain glory, envying one another. *Ga. v.* 26. Wherefore laying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakiugs, as new born babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby. 1 *Pe. ii.* 1, 2. If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar. 1 *John iv.* 20. Hatred stirreth up strifes. *Pr. x.* 12. But now ye also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication out of your mouth. *Col. iii.* 8. Let all your things be done with charity. 1 *Co. xvi.* 14.—*See also*, 1 *Co.* XIII.

8. From fornication, and all other deadly sin; and from all the deceits of the world, the flesh, and the devil,

8. Flee fornication. He that committeth fornication sinneth against his own body. Now the body is not for fornication, but for the Lord. Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God. 1 *Co. vi.* 18. 13. 9, 10. Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous sins; let them not have dominion over me. *Ps. xix.* 13. These are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word, and the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful. *Mar. iv.* 18, 19. Put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts. *Ep. iv.* 22. All that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof. 1 *John ii.* 16, 17. Abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul. 1 *Pe. ii.* 11. Satan shall go out to deceive the nations. *Re. xx.* 7, 8. Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. *Ep. vi.* 11.—*See also*, *Ac. xv.* 29.—*Pr. xiv.* 8.

9. From lightning and tempest; from plague, pestilence, and famine; from battle and murder, and from sudden death,

9. The Lord sent thunder and hail, and the fire ran along upon the ground. And Moses went out of the city from Pharaoh, and spread abroad his hands unto the Lord, and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon the earth. *Ex. ix.* 23. 33. And, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep. He arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm. *Mat. viii.* 24. 26. God is our hope and strength; a very present help in trouble. Therefore will we not fear, though the earth be moved, and though the hills be carried into the midst of the sea. Though the waters thereof rage and swell; and though the mountains shake at the tempest of the same. *Ps. xlvi.* 1, 2, 3. There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. *Ps. xci.* 10. The sword is without, and the pestilence and the famine within: he that is in the field shall die with the sword; and he that is in the city, famine and pestilence shall devour him. *Eze. vii.* 15. If there be in the land famine, if there be pestilence, whatsoever plague there be; then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive. 1 *Ki. viii.* 37. 39. And Elias prayed again, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit. *Ja. v.* 18. Pekah the son of Remaliah, slew in Judah, an hundred and twenty thousand in one day. 2 *Ch. xxviii.* 6. And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him, and he was sore wounded of the archers. 1 *Sa. xxxi.* 3. Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and slew him. *Ge. iv.* 8. Man also knoweth not his time; as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so are the sons of men snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them. *Ec. ix.* 12. Lord, let me know mine end, and the number of my days; that I may be certified how long I have to live. *Ps. xxxix.* 5. I said, O my God, Take me not away in the midst of my days. *Ps. cii.* 24. And God smote him [Uzziah] there for his error, and there he died by the ark of God. 2 *Sa. vi.* 7.—*See also*, *Ge. xxxii.* 11.—1 *Ki.* VIII.—*Is.* XXXVIII.—*Mat. xxiv.* 39 *to* 51.—*xxv.* 1. *to* 13.

10. From all sedition, privy conspiracy, and rebellion; from

10. The works of the flesh are, Hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies. *Ga. v.* 19, 20. They encourage themselves in an evil matter: they commune of laying

all false doctrine, heresy, and schism; from hardness of heart, and contempt of thy Word and Commandment,

snares privily; they say, Who shall see them? *Ps. lxiv.* 5. And they were more than forty which had made this conspiracy. Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy people. *Ac. xxiii.* 13. 5. There is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God. Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation. *Ro. xiii.* 1, 2. He saith unto them, Render unto Cesar the things which are Cesar's. *Mat. xxii.* 21. An evil man seeketh only rebellion. *Pr. xvii.* 11. Rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft. 1 *Sa. xv.* 23. In all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine shewing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity. *Tit. ii.* 7. It was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints. *Jude* 3. Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus. 2 *Ti. i.* 13. The time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears. 2 *Ti. iv.* 3. I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and that there be no divisions among you; but that ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind, and in the same judgment. 1 *Co. i.* 10. Whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men? 1 *Co. iii.* 3. Mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple. *Ro. xvi.* 17, 18. He that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief. *Pr. xxviii.* 14. Despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and long-suffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath? *Ro. ii.* 4, 5. Because I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded; ye have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof: I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh. *Pr. i.* 24, 25, 26 Their root shall be as rotten-

ness, and their blossom shall go up as dust: because they have cast away the law of the Lord of hosts, and despised the word of the Holy One of Israel. *Is. v.* 24. Wherefore hast thou despised the commandment of the Lord, to do evil in his sight? Now therefore the sword shall never depart from thine house. 2 *Sa. xii.* 9, 10.—*See also, Nu.* XVI. *on the subject of Sedition and Rebellion.*

11. By the mystery of thy holy Incarnation; by thy holy Nativity and Circumcision; by thy Baptism, Fasting, and Temptation,

11. I beseech you by the mercies of God. *Ro. xii.* 1. I Paul myself beseech you by the meekness and gentleness of Christ. 2 *Co. x.* 1. Without controversy great is the mystery of godliness; God was manifest in the flesh. 1 *Ti. iii.* 16. Behold, a virgin shall bring forth a Son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us. *Mat. i.* 23. Unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord. And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called JESUS. *Lu. ii.* 11. 21. Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John to be baptized of him. But John forbade him. Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. Then he suffered him. *Mat. iii.* 13, 14, 15. Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil. And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred. *Mat. iv.* 1, 2.

12. By thine Agony and bloody Sweat; by thy Cross and Passion; by thy precious Death and Burial; by thy glorious Resurrection and Ascension; and by the coming of the Holy Ghost,

12. Being in an agony he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground. *Lu. xxii.* 44. He humbled himself and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. *Ph. ii.* 8. Then saith he unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death. *Mat. xxvi.* 38. About the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? *Mat. xxvii.* 46. Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit. 1 *Pe. iii.* 18. I delivered unto you that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures; and that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the Scriptures. 1 *Co. xv.* 3. 4. Who was delivered for our offen-

ces, and was raised again for our justification. *Ro. iv.* 25. When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. *Ep. iv.* 8. It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you. *John xvi.* 7. Being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath shed forth this, which ye now see and hear. *Ac. ii.* 33. The love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us. *Ro. v.* 5.—*See also, Ac. ii.* 4.

13. In all time of our tribulation; in all time of our wealth; in the hour of death, and in the day judgment,

13. All that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. 2 *Ti. iii.* 12. Patient in tribulation. *Ro. xii.* 12. Let him deliver me out of all tribulation. 1 *Sa. xxvi.* 24. The God of all comfort, who comforteth us in all our tribulation. 2 *Co. i.* 3, 4. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world. *John xvi.* 33. Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked: then he forsook God which made him, and lightly esteemed the Rock of his salvation. *De. xxxii.* 15. Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, I anointed thee King over Israel, and I delivered thee out of the hand of Saul; and I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah; and if that had been too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things. Wherefore hast thou despised the commandment of the Lord, to do evil in his sight? 2 *Sa. xii.* 7, 8, 9. Lest I should be exalted above measure, through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure. 2 *Co. xii* 7. Give me neither poverty nor riches; feed me with food convenient for me: lest I be full, and deny thee, and say, Who is the Lord? or lest I be poor, and steal, and take the name of my God in vain. *Pr. xxx.* 8, 9. Into thine hand I commit my spirit: thou hast redeemed me, O Lord God of truth. *Ps. xxxi.* 5. And they stoned Stephen, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit. *Ac. vii.* 59. Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes.

But I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of judgment, than for you. *Mat. xi.* 21, 22. Whosoever shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven. *Mat. x.* 32. The Lord give mercy unto the house of Onesiphorus: the Lord grant unto him that he may find mercy of the Lord in that day. 2 *Ti. i.* 16. 18. The Lord will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom. 2 *Ti. iv.* 18.—*See also*, *Ps. xlvi.* 1.—*John xiv.* 2, 3.—*Nu. xxiii.* 10.

14. We sinners do beseech thee to hear us, O Lord God; and that it may please thee to rule and govern thy holy Church universal in the right way;

14, *and* 14 *a.* They cried unto the Lord, and said, We beseech thee, O Lord, we beseech thee. *Jon. i.* 14. Hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants. 1 *Ki. viii.* 36. O Lord, hear; O Lord, hearken and do; defer not, for thine own sake, O my God. *Da. ix.* 19. Hear, O Lord, when I cry with my voice, and answer me. *Ps. xxvii.* 7. The truth of the Gospel is come unto you, as it is in all the world. *Col. i.* 5, 6, He is the head of the body, the Church: that in all things he might have the preeminence. *Col. i.* 18. There shall be one fold, and one shepherd. *John x.* 16. He shall feed his flock like a shepherd. *Is. xl.* 11. He led them forth [*his church of old*] by the right way, that they might go to a city of habitation. *Ps. cvii.* 7. And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it: when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left. *Is. xxx.* 21.—*See also*, *Ep. iv.* 15, 16.—*Ps. iv.* 1.

14 *a.* We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

15, 16. That it may please thee to keep and strengthen in the true worshipping of thee, in righteousness and holiness of life, thy servant *William*, our most gracious King and Governor;

That it may please thee to rule his heart in thy faith, fear, and love, and that he

15, 16. By me kings reign. *Pr. viii.* 15. The king's heart is in the hand of the Lord. *Pr. xxi.* 1. I have found David the son of Jesse, a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my will. *Ac. xiii.* 22. Give the king thy judgments, O God, and thy righteousness unto the king's son. *Ps. lxxii.* 1. He that ruleth over men must be just, ruling in the fear of God. 2 *Sa. xxiii.* 3. Hold up my goings in thy paths, that my footsteps slip not. *Ps. xvii.* 5. Teach me thy way, O Lord; I will walk in thy truth: unite my heart to fear thy name. *Ps. lxxxvi.* 11. Whoso putteth his trust in the Lord shall be safe. *Pr. xxix.* 25. Hezekiah trusted in the Lord God of Israel; so that after him was none like him among all the kings of Judah, nor any that were before him. For he

may evermore have affiance in thee, and ever seek thy honour and glory;

clave to the Lord, and departed not from following him, but kept his commandments. 2 *Ki. xviii.* 5, 6.—*See also, the* 1 *&* 2 *Sa.;* 1 *&* 2 *Ki.;* 1 *&* 2 *Ch. for Examples of the excellent kings, David, Jehoshaphat, Hezekiah, and Josiah, endeavouring to promote the honour and glory of God.*

17. That it may please thee to be his defender and keeper, giving him the victory over all his enemies;

17. The Lord himself is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand. *Ps. cxxi.* 5. Except the Lord keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain. *Ps. cxxvii.* 1. I will subdue all thine enemies. 1 *Ch. xvii.* 10. Thou hast given victory unto kings, and hast delivered David thy servant from the peril of the sword. *Ps. cxliv.* 10. David spake unto the Lord the words of this song in the day that the Lord had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies. 2 *Sa. xxii.* 1. My son, fear thou the Lord and the king: and meddle not with them that are given to change: for their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of them both? *Pr. xxiv.* 21, 22.

18. That it may please thee to bless and preserve our gracious queen *Adelaide*, and all the Royal Family;

18. Kings shall be thy nursing fathers, and their queens thy nursing mothers. *Is. xlix.* 23. That they may offer sacrifices of sweet savours unto the God of heaven, and pray for the life of the king, and of his sons. *Ezr. vi.* 10. Give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes. 1 *Ch. xxix.* 19. Now let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O Lord God, hast spoken it; and with thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed for ever. 2 *Sa. vii.* 29.

19. That it may please thee to illuminate all Bishops, Priests, and Deacons, with true knowledge and understanding of thy Word; and that both by their preaching and living they may set it forth, and shew it accordingly;

19. Paul and Timotheus, the servants of Jesus Christ, to all the saints in Christ Jesus which are at Philippi, with the Bishops and Deacons. *Ph. i.* 1. And of Levi he said, Let thy Thummim and thy Urim [i. e. "*Light or Illumination and Perfection*"] be with thy Holy One. *De. xxxiii.* 8. When He, the Spirit of truth, is come, He will guide you into all truth. *John xvi.* 13. God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God. 2 *Co. iv.* 6. Consider what I say; and the Lord give thee understanding in all things. Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

2 *Ti. ii.* 7. 15. The Gentiles, unto whom now I send thee, [i. e. *St. Paul*] to open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light. *Ac. xxvi.* 17, 18. Son of man, I have made thee a watchman unto the house of Israel: therefore hear the word of my mouth. *Eze. iii.* 17. I charge thee before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, preach the word. 2 *Ti. iv.* 1, 2. Speak thou the things which become sound doctrine. In all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine shewing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity, sound speech, that cannot be condemned. *Tit. ii.* 1. 7, 8. Thou, O man of God, follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. 1 *Ti. vi.* 11. Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven. *Mat. v.* 14. 16. Withal praying for us, that God would open unto us a door of utterance, to speak the mystery of Christ. *Col. iv.* 3.—*See also, Ac. xviii.* 24.

20, 21. That it may please thee to endue the Lords of the Council, and all the Nobility, with grace, wisdom, and understanding; That it may please thee to bless and keep the Magistrates, giving them grace to execute justice, and to maintain truth;

20, 21. I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men; for kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty. 1 *Ti. ii.* 1, 2. Counsel is mine, and sound wisdom: I am understanding; I have strength. By me kings reign, and nobles rule, even all the judges of the earth. *Pr. viii.* 14, 15, 16. Without counsel purposes are disappointed; but in the multitude of counsellors they are established. *Pr. xv.* 22. Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates; and they shall judge the people with just judgment. *De. xvi.* 18. And he set judges in the land throughout all the fenced cities of Judah, city by city, and said to the judges, Take heed what ye do: for ye judge not for man, but for the Lord, who is with you in the judgment. 2 *Ch. xix.* 5, 6. Thou, Ezra, after the wisdom of thy God, that is in thine hand, set magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that are beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God; and teach ye them that know them not. And whosoever will not do the law of thy God, and the law of the king, let judgment be executed speedily upon him, whether it be unto death, or to banish-

ment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprisonment. *Ezr. vii.* 25, 26. Rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. *Ro. xiii.* 3. If ye thoroughly execute judgment between a man and his neighbour; if ye oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, and shed not innocent blood in this place, neither walk after other gods to your hurt: then will I cause you to dwell in this place, for ever and ever. *Je. vii.* 5, 6, 7.

22. That it may please thee to bless and keep all thy people;

22. We are his people, and the sheep of his pasture. *Ps. c.* 3. Save thy people, and bless thine inheritance: feed them also, and lift them up for ever. *Ps. xxviii.* 9. Peace be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces. *Ps. cxxii.* 7. And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, On this wise ye shall bless the children of Israel, saying unto them, The Lord bless thee, and keep thee: The Lord make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee: The Lord lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace. *Nu. vi.* 22 *to* 26. The Lord that made heaven and earth bless thee out of Zion. *Ps. cxxxiv.* 3. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me. *John xvii.* 11. The very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 *Th. v.* 23. God hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth. *Ac. xvii.* 26.

23. That it may please thee to give to all nations unity, peace, and concord;

23. Behold, how good and pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity! *Ps. cxxxiii.* 1. And I will give them one heart and one way. *Je. xxxii.* 39. They shall beat their swords into ploughshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more. But they shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig tree; and none shall make them afraid. *Mi. iv.* 3, 4. The Lord will give strength unto his people; the Lord will bless his people with peace. *Ps. xxix.* 11. If there be therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the spirit, if any bowels and mercies, fulfil ye my joy, that ye be likeminded, having the same love, being of one accord, of one mind. *Ph. ii.* 1, 2.

24. That it

24. The Lord direct your hearts into the love of God.

may please thee to give us an heart to love and dread thee, and diligently to live after thy commandments;

2 *Th. iii.* 5. The Lord thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul. *De. xxx.* 6. This is the love of God, that we keep his commandments. 1 *John. v.* 3. I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me. *Je. xxxii.* 40. The fear of the Lord is to hate evil. *Pr. viii.* 13. By the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. *Pr. xvi.* 6. Ye shall diligently keep the commandments of the Lord your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee. *De. vi.* 17. I will put my Spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do them. *Eze. xxxvi.* 27.

25. That it may please thee to give to all thy people increase of grace to hear meekly thy Word, and to receive it with pure affection, and to bring forth the fruits of the Spirit;

25. God is able to make all grace abound towards you. 2 *Co. ix.* 8. We do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding; that ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power. *Col. i.* 9, 10, 11. Wherefore lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted word, which is able to save your souls. *Ja. i.* 21. The meek will he guide in judgment, and the meek will he teach his way. *Ps. xxv.* 9. Unto us was the Gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it. *He. iv.* 2. For this cause thank we God without ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye received it not as the word of men, but as it is in truth, the word of God. 1 *Th. ii.* 13. The fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness and righteousness and truth. *Ep. v.* 9. The fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, temperance. *Ga. v.* 22, 23. These are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word, and the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful. *Mar. iv.* 18, 19. Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit. *John*

xv. 2. Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth to have. *Lu. viii.* 18.—*See also*, *Ph. i.* 9, 10, 11.—*iii.* 13, 14.—*He. vi.* 1.

26. That it may please thee to bring into the way of truth all such as have erred, and are deceived;

26. The servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient, in meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth; and that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil. 2 *Ti. ii.* 24, 25, 26. Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth. *John. xvii.* 17. Ye do err, not knowing the Scriptures. *Mat. xxii.* 29. There shall be false teachers, and many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of. 2 *Pe. ii.* 1, 2. Shun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness. And their word will eat as doth a canker: of whom is Hymenæus and Philetus; who concerning the truth have erred, saying that the resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some. 2 *Ti. ii.* 16, 17, 18. Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside. *De. xi.* 16. O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called: which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with thee. Amen. 1 *Ti. vi.* 20, 21.—*See also*, *Is. xxx.* 21. *in* § 14.—1 *Pe. ii.* 25.

27. That it may please thee to strengthen such as do stand; and to comfort and help the weak-hearted; and to raise up them that fall; and finally to beat down Satan under our feet;

27. Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong. 1 *Co. xvi.* 13. Let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall. 1 *Co. x.* 12. In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, and strengthenedst me with strength in my soul. *Ps. cxxxviii.* 3. I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me. *Ph. iv.* 13. I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you. *John. xiv.* 18. We exhort you, brethren, comfort the feeble-minded, support the weak. 1 *Th. v.* 14. Comfort ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God. Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem. *Is. xl.* 1, 2. The Lord preserveth the simple: I was brought low, and he helped me. *Ps. cxvi.* 6. A bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax shall he not quench. *Is. xlii.* 3. The Lord upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all those that be bowed down. *Ps.*

cxlv. 14. When I said, My foot slippeth; thy mercy, O Lord, held me up. *Ps. xciv.* 18. Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall arise. *Mi. vii.* 8. Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet. *Ps. xci.* 13. The God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly. *Ro. xvi.* 20. Thanks be unto God, which always causeth us to triumph in Christ. 2 *Co. ii.* 14. In all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us. *Ro. viii.* 37.

28. That it mayplease thee to succour, help, and comfort, all that are in danger, necessity, and tribulation;

28. He himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted. *He. ii.* 18. When thou art in tribulation, and all these things are come upon thee, if thou turn to the Lord thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his voice; he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he sware unto them. *De. iv.* 30, 31. He shall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor also, and him that hath no helper. *Ps. lxxii.* 12. The Lord shall stand by them, and save them: because they put their trust in him. *Ps. xxxvii.* 41. Give us help from trouble: for vain is the help of man. *Ps. lx.* 11. I, even I, am he that comforteth you: who art thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of a man that shall die? *Is. li.* 12. Blessed be the God of all comfort, who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God. 2 *Co. i.* 3, 4. God, that comforteth those that are cast down, comforted us. 2 *Co. vii.* 6.—*See, the Prayer of Asa when in danger and tribulation: and the Succour and Deliverance which the Lord afforded him.* 2 *Ch. xiv.* 11, 12.—*See also, the similar state of Jehoshaphat and Judah; and the like Deliverance which the Lord granted them.* 2 *Ch.* xx.

29. That it mayplease thee to preserve all that travel by land or by water, all women labouring of child, all sick persons, and young children; and to shew thy pity upon all pri-

29. The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in from this time forth, and even for evermore. *Ps. cxxi.* 8. Safety is of the Lord. *Pr. xxi.* 31. And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, If God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me bread to eat, and raiment to put on, so that I come again to my Father's house in peace; then shall the Lord be my God. *Ge. xxviii.* 20, 21. I proclaimed a fast there, that we might afflict ourselves before our God, to

soners and captives; seek of him a right way for us. Then we departed, and the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy, and of such as lay in wait by the way. And we came to Jerusalem. *Ezr. viii.* 21. 31, 32. The Lord preserved David whithersoever he went. 2 *Sa. viii.* 6. They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters: they mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths: their soul is melted because of trouble. They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and are at their wit's end. Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses. *Ps.cvii.* 23. 26, 27, 28. Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception: in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children. *Ge. iii.* 16. Notwithstanding she shall be saved in childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety. 1 *Ti. ii.* 15. Is any sick among you? let him call for the elders of the Church; and let them pray over him: and the prayer of faith shall save the sick. *Ja. v.* 14, 15. The Lord will strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt make all his bed in his sickness. *Ps. xli.* 3. And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, healing every sickness and every disease among the people. *Mat. ix.* 35. Jairus fell at his feet, and besought him greatly, saying, My little daughter lieth at the point of death: I pray thee, come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be healed; and she shall live. And Jesus went with him, and he took the damsel by the hand, and said, Damsel, I say unto thee, arise. And straightway the damsel arose, and walked. *Mar. v.* 22, 23, 24. 41, 42. Let the sighing of the prisoner come before thee; according to the greatness of thy power preserve thou those that are appointed to die. *Ps. lxxix.* 11. The Lord looseth the prisoners. *Ps. cxlvi.* 7. Turn again our captivity, O Lord, as the streams in the south. *Ps. cxxvi.* 4. He made them also to be pitied of all those that carried them captives. *Ps. cvi.* 46. The children of those that had been carried away, which were come out of the captivity, offered burnt offerings unto the God of Israel. *Ezr. viii.* 35.—*See also, Mat. x.* 8.—*Ge. xxviii.* 20, 21.

30. That it 30. A Father of the fatherless, and a Judge of the widows,

may please thee to defend, and provide for, the fatherless children, and widows, and all that are desolate and oppressed;

is God in his holy habitation. *Ps. lxviii.* 5. Defend the poor and fatherless: do justice to the afflicted and needy. Deliver the poor and needy: rid them out of the hand of the wicked. *Ps. lxxxii.* 3, 4. The Lord preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the fatherless and widow. *Ps. cxlvi.* 9. Leave thy fatherless children, I will preserve them alive; and let thy widows trust in me. *Je. xlix.* 11. Ye shall not afflict any widow, or fatherless child. *Ex. xxii.* 22. Cursed be he that perverteth the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and widow. *De. xxvii.* 19. He doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow. *De. x.* 18. Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me; for I am desolate and afflicted. *Ps. xxv.* 16. She that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, and continueth in supplications and prayers, night and day. 1 *Ti. v.* 5. Deliver me from the oppression of man. *Ps. cxix.* 134. Thou wilt cause thine ear to hear; to judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that the man of the earth may no more oppress. *Ps. x.* 17, 18.

31. That it may please thee to have mercy upon all men;

31. I exhort, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men. God our Saviour will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth. 1 *Ti. ii.* 1. 3, 4. There is forgiveness with thee. *Ps. cxxx.* 4. As I live, saith the Lord God, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live. *Eze. xxxiii.* 11. Your Father which is in heaven maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. *Mat. v.* 45. The Lord is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance. 2 *Pe. iii.* 9. God hath concluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all. *Ro. xi.* 32.

32. That it may please thee to forgive our enemies, persecutors, and slanderers, and to turn their hearts;

32. Love your enemies, pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you. *Mat. v.* 44. Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. *Lu. xxiii.* 34. And they stoned Stephen, calling upon God. And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. *Ac. vii.* 59, 60 If thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing, thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head. *Ro. xii.* 20. Being reviled,

we bless; being persecuted, we suffer it: being defamed, we intreat. 1 *Co. iv.* 12, 13. He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool. *Pr. x.* 18. When a man's ways please the Lord, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him. *Pr. xvi.* 7. The Lord had made them joyful, and turned the heart of the king of Assyria unto them. *Ezr. vi.* 22.—*See also*, *Ac. xxvi.* 29.

33. That it may please thee to give and preserve to our use the kindly fruits of the earth, so as in due time we may enjoy them;

33. Give us this day our daily bread. *Mat. vi.* 11. And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for meat. *Ge. i.* 29. Thou visitest the earth, and waterest it, thou greatly enrichest it with the river of God, which is full of water: thou preparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for it. *Ps. lxv.* 9. The earth is satisfied with the fruit of thy works. He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man: that he may bring forth food out of the earth; and wine that maketh glad the heart of man, and oil to make his face to shine, and bread which strengtheneth man's heart. *Ps. civ.* 13, 14, 15. Thou openest thine hand, and satisfiest the desire of every living thing. *Ps. cxlv.* 16. While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease. *Ge. viii.* 22.—*See also*, *Ps. cxxxii.* 15.—LXV.

34. That it may please thee to give us true repentance; to forgive us all our sins, negligences, and ignorances; and to endue us with the grace of thy Holy Spirit to amend our lives according to thy holy Word;

34. I tell you, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish. *Lu. xiii.* 3. Godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death. 2 *Co. vii.* 10. Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins. *Ac. v.* 31. Forgive us our sins. *Lu. xi.* 4. That which I see not teach thou me: if I have done iniquity, I will do no more. *Job xxxiv.* 32. A multitude of the people had not cleansed themselves, yet did they eat the passover otherwise than it was written. But Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, The good Lord pardon every one that prepareth his heart to seek God, the Lord God of his fathers, though he be not cleansed according to the purification of the sanctuary. And the Lord hearkened to Hezekiah, and healed the people. 2 *Ch. xxx.* 18, 19, 20. If we confess our

sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins. 1 *John i.* 9. Who can understand his errors? cleanse thou me from secret faults. *Ps. xix.* 12. I [Paul] was a blasphemer, and a persecutor, and injurious: but I obtained mercy, because I did it ignorantly in unbelief. 1 *Ti. i.* 13. Unto you first God, having raised up his Son Jesus, sent him to bless you, in turning away every one of you from his iniquities. *Ac. iii.* 26. Amend your ways and your doings, and obey the voice of the Lord your God. *Je. xxvi.* 13. Without me ye can do nothing. *John xv.* 5. Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word. *Ps. cxix.* 9. If any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass: for he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was. But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed. *Ja. i.* 23, 24, 25. It is the Spirit that quickeneth. *John vi.* 63. Elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, through sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience. Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently: being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the Word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever. 1 *Pe. i.* 2. 22, 23. Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you. *John xv.* 3. There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. If ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live. *Ro. viii.* 1. 13.

35. Son of God, we beseech thee to hear us.

35. And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. *Mat. xvi.* 16. Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness. *Ps. iv.* 1. We have a great High Priest, Jesus the Son of God. We have not an High Priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of

grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need. *He. iv.* 14, 15, 16.—*See also, Mat. xx.* 30.

36. O Lamb of God, that takest away the sins of the world; Grant us thy peace. Have mercy upon us.

36. Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world. *John. i.* 29. These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. *Re. vii.* 14. They lifted up their voices, and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy on us. *Lu. xvii.* 13. These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. *John xvi.* 33. Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. *John. xiv.* 27. The peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. *Ph. iv.* 7. Being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ. *Ro. v.* 1.

37. O Christ, hear us. Lord, have mercy upon us. Christ, have mercy upon us. Lord, have mercy upon us.

37. Lord, save us. *Mat. viii.* 25. Have mercy upon me, O Lord; for I am weak. Oh save me for thy mercies' sake. *Ps. vi.* 2. 4. Our eyes wait upon the Lord our God, until that he have mercy upon us. Have mercy upon us, O Lord, have mercy upon us. *Ps. cxxiii.* 2, 3. Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me, for my soul trusteth in thee. *Ps. lvii.* 1. God be merciful to me a sinner. *Lu. xviii.* 13.

38. O Lord, deal not with us after our sins. Neither reward us after our iniquities.

38. This is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us: and whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him. 1 *John v.* 14, 15. He hath not dealt with us after our sins, nor rewarded us according to our iniquities. *Ps. ciii.* 10. God exacteth of thee less than thine iniquity deserveth. *John xi.* 6.

XVIII. A Prayer against Persecution; and, the Alternate Supplications.

1. O God, merciful Father, that despisest not the sighing of a contrite heart,

1. The Lord your God is gracious and merciful, and will not turn away his face from you, if ye return unto him. 2 *Ch. xxx.* 9. I will receive you, and will be a Father unto you. 2 *Co. vi.* 17, 18. The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise. *Ps. li.* 17. The Lord is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit. *Ps. xxxiv.* 18.

2. nor the de-

2. Lord, all my desire is before thee; and my groaning is

sire of such as be sorrowful;

not hid from thee. *Ps. xxxviii.* 9. I am poor and sorrowful: let thy salvation, O God, set me up on high. *Ps. lxix.* 29. Ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy. *John xvi.* 20. I have satiated the weary soul, and I have replenished every sorrowful soul. *Je. xxxi.* 25.—*See also, Ps. x.* 17.

3. Mercifully assist our prayers that we make before thee in all our troubles and adversities, whensoever they oppress us;

3. Lord, teach us to pray. *Lu. xi.* 1. O Lord, I am oppressed; undertake for me. *Is. xxxviii.* 14. He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their prayer. *Ps. cii.* 17. The Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. *Ro. viii.* 26. Call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me. *Ps. l.* 15.

4. and graciously hear us, that those evils, which the craft and subtilty of the devil or man worketh against us, be brought to nought;

4. I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. 2 *Co. xi.* 3. The Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired to have you, that he may sift you as wheat: but I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not. *Lu. xxii.* 31, 32. And David said, O Lord, I pray thee, turn the counsel of Ahithophel into foolishness. 2 *Sa. xv.* 31. Come on, let us deal wisely with them; lest they multiply. Therefore they did set over them task-masters to afflict them with their burdens. But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and grew. *Ex. i.* 10, 11, 12. The Lord bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: he maketh the devices of the people of none effect. *Ps. xxxiii.* 10. He disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands cannot perform their enterprize. He taketh the wise in their own craftiness. *Job v.* 12, 13.

5. and by the providence of thy goodness they may be dispersed;

5. And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and David and his men on that side of the mountain: and David made haste to get away for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men compassed David and his men round about to take them. But there came a messenger unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come; for the Philistines have invaded the land. Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing after David. 1 *Sa. xxiii.* 26, 27, 28. Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent to Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, That which thou hast prayed to

me against Sennacherib king of Assyria, I have heard. He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shield, nor cast a bank against it. 2 *Ki. xix.* 20. 32. The Lord is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me? The Lord taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see my desire upon them that hate me. *Ps. cxviii.* 6, 7. If God be for us, who can be against us? *Ro. viii.* 31.—*See also, Da.* III.—VI.—*Ge.* XXXVII. XXXIX. XLI.

6. that we thy servants, being hurt by no persecutions, may evermore give thanks unto thee in thy holy Church; through Jesus Christ our Lord.

6. And David spake unto the Lord the words of this song in the day that the Lord had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul: and he said, The Lord is my Rock, in him will I trust: he is my shield, and the horn of my salvation, my high tower, and my refuge, my Saviour; thou savest me from violence. 2 *Sa. xxii.* 1, 2, 3. I will give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among much people. *Ps. xxxv.* 18. Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ. 1 *Pe. ii.* 5. By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name. *He. xiii.* 15. So we, that are thy people, and sheep of thy pasture, shall give thee thanks for ever: and will alway be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation. *Ps. lxxix.* 14.—*See also, Ac. iv.* 23, 24.

7. O Lord, arise, help us and deliver us for thy Name's sake.

7. It came to pass, when the ark set forward, that Moses said, Rise up, Lord, and let thine enemies be scattered; and let them that hate thee flee before thee. *Nu. x.* 35. Arise for our help, and redeem us for thy mercies' sake. *Ps. xliv.* 26. Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name: and deliver us, and purge away our sins, for thy Name's sake. *Ps. lxxix.* 9. Our fathers remembered not the multitude of thy mercies; but provoked him at the sea, even at the Red sea. Nevertheless he saved them for his Name's sake. *Ps. cvi.* 7, 8. O Lord, though our iniquities testify against us, do thou it for thy Name's sake. *Je. xiv.* 7.—*See also, Ps. cix.* 26.

8. O God, we have heard with our ears, and our fathers

8. We have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us, what work thou didst in their days, in the times of old. *Ps. xliv.* 1. I will utter dark sayings of old: which we

have declared unto us, the noble works that thou didst in their days, and in the old time before them.

have heard and known, and our fathers have told us. We will not hide them from their children, shewing to the generation to come the praises of the Lord, and his strength, and his wonderful works that he hath done. *Ps. lxxviii.* 2, 3, 4. I remembered thy judgments of old, O Lord; and have comforted myself. *Ps. cxix.* 52. Hear this, ye old men, and give ear, all ye inhabitants of the land. Tell ye your children of it, and let your children tell their children, and their children another generation. *Joel i.* 2, 3.

9. O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thine honour.

9. Wherefore do the heathen say, Where is now their God? *Ps. lxxix.* 10. Moses besought the Lord his God, and said, Lord, Wherefore should the Egyptians speak, and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and repent of this evil against thy people. Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants, to whom thou swearest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, All this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit it for ever. *Ex. xxxii.* 11, 12, 13. For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the Lord; I will set him in safety. *Ps. xii.* 5. Sing forth the honour of his name. *Ps. lxvi.* 2. And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever. *Re. v.* 13.—*See also*, *Je. xiv.* 21.

10, 11, From our enemies defend us, O Christ.
Graciously look upon our afflictions.

10, 11. Defend me from them that rise up against me. *Ps. lix.* 1. Blessed be the Lord God of Israel; for he hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David; as he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets: that he would grant unto us, that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies might serve him without fear, in holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life. *Lu. i.* 68, 69, 70. 74, 75. And God heard their groaning, and God remembered his covenant with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob. And God looked upon the children of Israel, and God had respect unto them. *Ex. ii.* 24, 25. In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them; in his love and in his pity he redeemed them. *Is. lxiii.* 9.

12, 13. Pitifully behold the sorrows of our hearts.
Mercifully forgive the sins of thy people.

12, 18. We have a great High Priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God; let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace. *He. iv* 14. 16. A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not quench, till he send forth judgment unto victory. *Mat. xii.* 20. Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me; for I am desolate and afflicted. The troubles of my heart are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my distresses. Look upon mine affliction and my pain, and forgive all my sins. *Ps. xxv.* 16, 17, 18. Forgive thy people that have sinned against thee, for they be thy people, and thine inheritance. 1 *Ki. viii.* 50, 51.

14, 15. Favourably with mercy hear our prayers.
O Son of David, have mercy upon us.

14, 15. He shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him, and he shall see his face with joy. *Job xxxiii.* 26. As for me, my prayer is unto thee, O Lord, in an acceptable time: O God, in the multitude of thy mercy hear me, in the truth of thy salvation. *Ps. lxix.* 13. If any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he heareth. *John ix.* 31. His ears are open unto their prayers. *Ps. xxxiv.* 15. Thus saith the Lord, In an acceptable time have I heard thee. *Is. xlix.* 8. Two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, Thou Son of David, have mercy on us. *Mat ix.* 27. Have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. *Ps. iv.* 1.—*See also, Mat. xx.* 30, 31.—*xv.* 22.

16, 17. Both now and ever vouchsafe to hear us, O Christ.
Graciously hear us, O Christ; graciously hear us, O Lord Christ.

16, 17. Thou art the God of my salvation; on thee do I wait all the day. *Ps. xxv.* 5. He is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them. *He. vii.* 25. Jesus Christ, the same yesterday, and to-day, and for ever. *He. xiii.* 8. O my God, incline thine ear, and hear; open thine eyes, and behold. *Da. ix.* 18. And being in an agony he prayed more earnestly. *Lu. xxii.* 44. Whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it. *John xiv.* 13, 14. This is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us: and if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him. 1 *John v.* 14, 15.

18, 19. O Lord, let thy mercy be shewed upon us;
As we do put our trust in thee.

18, 19. Let thy mercy, O Lord, be upon us, according as we hope in thee. *Ps. xxxiii.* 22. He that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about. *Ps. xxxii.* 10.

XIX. A Prayer for Grace to sanctify our Troubles.

1. We humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to look upon our infirmities;

1. Look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me, as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name. *Ps. cxix.* 132. O my God, my soul is cast down within me. *Ps. xlii.* 6. I am counted with them that go down into the pit. *Ps. lxxxviii.* 4. Hide not thy face from me in the day when I am in trouble; incline thine ear unto me: in the day when I call, answer me speedily. *Ps. cii.* 2. He hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows. He was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities. *Is. liii.* 4, 5. Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses. *Mat. viii.* 17. We have not an High Priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities. *He. iv.* 15. The Spirit also helpeth our infirmities. *Ro. viii.* 26.—*See also*, *Is. lxiii.* 15.

2. and for the glory of thy Name turn from us all those evils that we most righteously have deserved;

2. Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy Name: and deliver us, and purge away our sins. *Ps. lxxix.* 9. Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink: let me be delivered out of the deep waters. Let not the waterflood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up. *Ps. lxix.* 14, 15. He saved them for his Name's sake, that he might make his mighty power to be known. *Ps. cvi.* 8. Like as a father pitieth his children, so the Lord pitieth them that fear him. *Ps. ciii.* 13. I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more. *He. viii.* 12. O Lord, to us belongeth confusion of face, because we have sinned against thee. To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him. *Da. ix.* 8, 9. Righteous art thou, O Lord, and upright are thy judgments. *Ps. cxix.* 137.

3. and grant, that in all our troubles we may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercy,

3. The Apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith. *Lu. xvii.* 5. He will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will subdue our iniquities; and thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea. *Mi. vii.* 19. When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the

flame kindle upon thee. For I am the Lord thy God, the Holy One of Israel, thy Saviour. *Is. xliii.* 2, 3. There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it. 1 *Co. x.* 13. That by two immutable things, in which it was impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set before us. *He. vi.* 18. We are troubled on every side, yet not distressed; we are perplexed, but not in despair; persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, but not destroyed. 2 *Co. iv.* 8, 9. Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about. *Ps. xxxii.* 10. Thou calledst upon me in troubles, and I delivered thee. *Ps. lxxxi.* 7.

4. and evermore serve thee in holiness and pureness of living,

4. Know ye not that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness? But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. *Ro. vi.* 16. 22. That ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness. *Ep. iv.* 24. That he would grant unto us, that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies might serve him in holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life. *Lu. i.* 74, 75. Every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure. 1 *John iii.* 3. Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God. *Mat. v.* 8. Beside this, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to virtue knowledge; and to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godliness; and to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness charity. 2 *Pe. i.* 5, 6, 7.—*See also, Ja. iii.* 17.

5. to thy honour and glory; through our only Mediator and Advocate, Jesus

5. The Lord saith, Them that honour me I will honour. 1 *Sa. ii.* 30. Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit. *John xv.* 8. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven. *Mat. v.* 16. There is one Mediator be-

Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

tween God and men, the man Christ Jesus. 1 *Ti. ii.* 5. If any man sin, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ, the righteous; and he is the Propitiation for our sins. 1 *John ii.* 1, 2.

PRAYERS AND THANKSGIVINGS

UPON SEVERAL OCCASIONS.

PRAYERS.

XX. For Rain.

1. O God, heavenly Father, who by thy Son Jesus Christ hast promised to all them that seek thy kingdom, and the righteousness thereof, all things necessary to their bodily sustenance;

2. Send us, we beseech thee, in this our necessity, such moderate rain and showers,

1. Whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you. *John xv.* 16. Seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. *Mat. vi.* 33 O fear the Lord, ye his saints: for there is no want to them that fear him. The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that seek the Lord shall not want any good thing. *Ps. xxxiv.* 9, 10. Take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or Wherewithal shall we be clothed? for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things. *Mat. vi.* 31, 32.

2. Thy heaven that is over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that is under thee shall be iron. The Lord shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust. *De. xxviii.* 23, 24. The ground is chapt, for there was no rain in the earth. *Je. xiv.* 4. O Lord, to thee will I cry: for the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness, and the flame hath burned all the trees of the field. The beasts of the field cry also unto thee: for the rivers of waters are dried up. *Joel. i.* 19, 20. When heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou afflictest them: then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and give rain upon thy land. 1 *Ki. viii.* 35, 36. Elias prayed, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit. *Ja. v.* 17, 18. God giveth rain upon the earth, and sendeth waters upon the fields. *Job v.* 8. 10. Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth rain for the earth. *Ps. cxlvii.* 8. Thou visitest the earth, and waterest it: thou greatly enrichest it with the river of God, which is full of water: thou preparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for it. Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly: thou makest it soft with showers. *Ps. lxv.* 9, 10.

3. that we may receive the fruits of the earth to our comfort, and to thy honour; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. Give us this day our daily bread. *Mat. vi.* 11. He watereth the hills from his chambers: the earth is satisfied with the fruit of thy works. He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man: that he may bring forth food out of the earth; and wine that maketh glad the heart of man, and oil to make his face to shine, and bread which strengtheneth man's heart. *Ps. civ.* 13, 14, 15. The Lord shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in his season. *De. xxviii.* 12. Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God. 1 *Co. x.* 31. Therefore they shall come and sing in the height of Zion, and shall flow together to the goodness of the Lord, for wheat, and for wine, and for oil, and for the young of the flock and of the herd: and their soul shall be as a watered garden. *Je. xxxi.* 12. They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy righteousness. *Ps. cxlv.* 7.—*See also, De xi.* 16, 17.

XXI. For Fair Weather.

1. O Almighty Lord God, who for the sin of man didst once drown all the world, except eight persons,

1. And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. And the Lord said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth. And, behold, I, even I, do bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh. *Ge. vi.* 5. 7. 17. And the flood was forty days upon the earth. And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high hills, that were under the whole heaven, were covered. And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the earth: and Noah only remained alive, and they that were with him in the ark. *Ge. vii.* 17. 19. 23. Once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by water. 1 *Pe. iii.* 20.

2. And afterward of thy great mercy

2. I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood; neither

didst promise never to destroy it so again;

shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth. And I will remember my covenant, which is between me and you and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh. And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember the everlasting covenant, which I have established between me and all flesh that is upon the earth. *Ge. ix.* 11. 15, 16, 17. This is as the waters of Noah unto me: for as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth; so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee. *Is. liv.* 9.—*See also, Ge. viii.* 21.

3. We humbly beseech thee, that although we for our iniquities have worthily deserved a plague of rain and waters,

3. Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear the Lord our God, that giveth rain, both the former and the latter, in his season: he reserveth unto us the appointed weeks of the harvest. Your iniquities have turned away these things, and your sins have withholden good things from you. *Je. v.* 24, 25. I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and brimstone. *Eze. xxxviii.* 22. O Lord, righteousness belongeth unto thee, but unto us confusion of faces. *Da. ix.* 7.

4. yet upon our true repentance thou wilt send us such weather, as that we may receive the fruits of the earth in due season;

4. I smote you with blasting and with mildew and with hail in all the labours of your hands; yet ye turned not to me, saith the Lord. Consider now from this day and upward, even from the day that the foundation of the Lord's temple was laid, consider it. Is the seed yet in the barn? yea, as yet the vine, and the fig-tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive-tree, hath not brought forth: from this day will I bless you. *Hag. ii.* 17, 18, 19. While the earth remaineth, seed-time and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease. *Ge. viii.* 22. The eyes of all wait upon thee; and thou givest them their meat in due season. *Ps. cxlv.* 15.—*See also,* 1 *Ki. viii.* 37 *to* 40.—*Je. xxx.* 19.

5. and learn both by thy punishment to amend our lives, and for thy clemency to give thee praise and glo-

5. When thy judgments are in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness. *Is. xxvi.* 9. O that men would praise the Lord for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men! *Ps. cvii.* 31. O Lord, I will praise thee: though thou wast angry with me, thine anger is

ry; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

turned away, and thou comfortedst me. *Is. xii.* 1. Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains: for the Lord hath comforted his people, and will have mercy upon his afflicted. *Is. xlix.* 13.

XXII. In the Time of Dearth and Famine. No. 1.

1. O God, heavenly Father, whose gift it is, that the rain doth fall, the earth is fruitful, beasts increase, and fishes do multiply;

1. If ye, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things unto them that ask him? *Mat. vii.* 11. God that giveth rain, both the former and the latter, in his season: he reserveth unto us the appointed weeks of the harvest. *Je. v.* 24. It shall come to pass, if ye shall hearken diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, to love the Lord your God, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul, that I will give you the rain of your land in his due season, the first rain and the latter rain, that thou mayest gather in thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil. And I will send grass in thy fields for thy cattle, that thou mayest eat and be full. *De. xi.* 13, 14, 15. And God blessed them, saying, Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth. *Ge. i.* 22. And God spake unto Noah, saying, Bring forth with thee every living thing that is with thee, of all flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth. *Ge. viii.* 15. 17.

2. Behold, we beseech thee, the afflictions of thy people;

2. Is not the meat cut off before our eyes? The seed is rotten under their clods, the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken down; for the corn is withered. How do the beasts groan! the herds of cattle are perplexed, because they have no pasture; yea, the flocks of sheep are made desolate. O Lord, to thee will I cry: for the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness, and the flame hath burned all the trees of the field. The beasts of the field cry also unto thee: for the rivers of waters are dried up, and the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness. *Joel. i.* 16 *to* 20. All her people sigh, they seek bread; they have given their

pleasant things for meat to relieve the soul: see, O Lord, and consider. *La. i.* 11. Look upon my adversity and my misery, and forgive me all my sin. *Ps. xxv.* 17.

3. and grant that the scarcity and dearth which we do now most justly suffer for our iniquity, may through thy goodness be mercifully turned into cheapness and plenty;

3. Give us this day our daily bread. *Mat. vi.* 11. Fools because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted. He turneth a fruitful land into barrenness, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein. *Ps. cvii.* 17. 33, 34. If, when evil cometh upon us, as judgment, or pestilence, or famine, we stand before this house, and in thy presence, and cry unto thee in our affliction, then thou wilt hear and help. 2 *Ch. xx.* 9. Then shall he give the rain of thy seed, that thou shalt sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy cattle feed in large pastures. *Is. xxx.* 23. He will love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: he will also bless the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep. *De. vii.* 13. The floors shall be full of wheat, and the fats shall overflow with wine and oil. And I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten: and ye shall eat in plenty and be satisfied, and praise the name of the Lord your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you. *Joel ii.* 24, 25, 26.

4. for the love of Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee and the Holy Ghost be all honour and glory; now and for ever. *Amen.*

4. I am the good Shepherd; the good Shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. *John x.* 11. Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. *John xv.* 13. Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us. 1 *John iii.* 16. He that spared not his own Son, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things? *Ro. viii.* 32. Unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, unto him be glory in the Church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen. *Ep. iii.* 20, 21.

XXIII. In the Time of Dearth & Famine. No. 2.

1 O God, merciful Father, who, in the time of Elisha the prophet, didst sud-

1. And there was a great famine in Samaria: and, behold, they besieged it, until an ass's head was sold for fourscore pieces of silver. 2 *Ki. vi.* 25. Then Elisha said, Hear ye the word of the Lord; Thus saith the Lord, To morrow about this

denly in Samaria turn great scarcity and dearth into plenty and cheapness;

time shall a measure of fine flour be sold for a shekel, in the gate of Samaria. And the people went out and spoiled the tents of the Syrians. So a measure of fine flour was sold for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, according to the word of the Lord. 2 *Ki. vii.* 1. 16.

2. Have mercy upon us, that we, who are now for our sins punished with like adversity, may likewise find a seasonable relief:

2. Hear, O Lord, and have mercy upon me: Lord, be thou my helper. *Ps. xxx.* 10. The famine was sore in the city, so that there was no bread for the people of the land. *Je. lii.* 6. Our soul is bowed down to the dust; our belly cleaveth unto the earth. Arise for our help, and redeem us for thy mercies' sake. *Ps. xliv.* 25, 26. Why do we sit still? assemble yourselves, and let us enter into the defenced cities, and let us be silent there: for the Lord our God hath put us to silence, and given us water of gall to drink, because we have sinned against the Lord. *Je. viii.* 14. The meat offering and the drink offering is cut off from the house of the Lord.—Who knoweth if he will return and repent, and leave a blessing behind him, even a meat offering and a drink offering unto the Lord your God? *Joel i.* 9. *ii.* 14.

3. Increase the fruits of the earth by thy heavenly benediction;

3. God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. *Ps. xlvi.* 1. I will abundantly bless her provision: I will satisfy her poor with bread. *Ps. cxxxii.* 15. All these blessings shall come on thee, and overtake thee if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God. Blessed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep: blessed shall be thy basket and thy store. *De. xxviii.* 2. 4, 5.—*See also*, *Zec. viii.* 11, 12.

4. and grant that we, receiving thy bountiful liberality, may use the same to thy glory, the relief of those that are needy, and our own comfort; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

4. Call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me. *Ps. l.* 15. He [the Highest] is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil. *Lu. vi.* 35. The eyes of all wait upon thee, O Lord; and thou givest them their meat in due season. Thou openest thine hand, and fillest all things living with plenteousness. The Lord will fulfil the desire of them that fear him, he also will hear their cry, and will save them. *Ps. cxlv.* 15, 16. 19. It is the Lord that giveth thee power to get wealth. *De. viii.* 18. Honour the Lord with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of all thine increase. *Pr. iii.* 9. If a brother or a sister be naked, and destitute of

daily food, and one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit? *Ja. ii.* 15, 16. Thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite, the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are within thy gates. *De. xvi.* 14. Nehemiah said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared. *Ne. viii.* 10. It is good and comely for one to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labour that he taketh under the sun all the days of his life, which God giveth him: for it is his portion. *Ec. v.* 18.—*See also*, 2 *Co. ix.* 6.

XXIV. In the Time of War and Tumults.

1. O Almighty God, King of all kings, and Governor of all things, whose power no creature is able to resist,

1. Thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth. 2 *Ki. xix*, 15. He hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING of kings, and LORD of lords. *Re. xix.* 16. The Lord is a man of war: the Lord is his name. *Ex. xv.* 3. The kingdom is the Lord's: and he is the Governor among the nations. *Ps. xxii.* 28. God is the Judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another. *Ps. lxxv.* 7. If he cut off, and shut up, or gather together, then who can hinder him? *Job xi.* 10. And Judah gathered themselves together, to ask help of the Lord: and Jehoshaphat said, O Lord God of our fathers, art not thou God in heaven? and rulest not thou over all the kingdoms of the heathen? and in thine hand is there not power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee? 2 *Ch. xx.* 4. 6.—*See also*, 1 *Ti. vi.* 14, 15.

2. to whom it belongeth justly to punish sinners, and to be merciful to them that truly repent;

2. Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord. *Ro. xii.* 19. The Lord watched upon the evil, and brought it upon us: for the Lord our God is righteous in all his works which he doeth. *Da. ix.* 14. Wherefore should a living man complain, a man for the punishment of his sins? *La. iii.* 39. Righteous art thou, O Lord, and upright are thy judgments. *Ps. cxix.* 137. There is mercy with thee, therefore shalt thou be feared. *Ps. cxxx.* 4. The princes of Israel and the king

humbled themselves; and they said, The Lord is righteous. And when the Lord saw that they humbled themselves, the word of the Lord came to Shemaiah, saying, They have humbled themselves, therefore I will not destroy them, but I will grant some deliverance; and my wrath shall not be poured out upon Jerusalem, by the hand of Shishak. 2 *Ch. xii.* 6, 7. —*See also*, 1 *Ki. xxi.* 29.

3. Save and deliver us, we humbly beseech thee, from the hands of our enemies;

3. When thy people Israel be smitten down before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee, if their enemy besiege them in the land of their cities; if thy people go out to battle against their enemy, whithersoever thou shalt send them, and shalt pray unto the Lord toward the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house that I have built for thy name: then hear thou in heaven their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause. 1 *Ki. viii.* 33. 37. 44, 45. And the children of Israel said to Samuel, Cease not to cry unto the Lord our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines. 1 *Sa. vii.* 8. And they cried unto the Lord, and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken the Lord, and have served Baalim and Ashtaroth: but now deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee. 1 *Sa. xii.* 10. Of a truth, Lord, the kings of Assyria have destroyed the nations and their lands. O Lord our God, I beseech thee, save thou us out of his hand. 2 *Ki. xix.* 17. 19.

4. abate their pride,

4. The pride of Assyria shall be brought down, and the sceptre of Egypt shall depart away. *Zec. x.* 11. Thou wilt save the afflicted people; but wilt bring down high looks. *Ps. xviii.* 27.—*See also*, *Ex. xii.* 31, 32, 33.—2 *Ki. xix.* 35. *Pharaoh's, and Sennacherib's pride abated.*

5. assuage their malice,

5. Break thou the power of the ungodly and malicious. *Ps. x.* 17. Every day they wrest my words: all their thoughts are against me for evil. *Ps. lvi.* 5. The righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance. The wicked shall see it, and be grieved; he shall gnash with his teeth and melt away: the desire of the wicked shall perish. *Ps. cxii.* 6. 10.

6. and confound their devices;

6. He disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands cannot perform their enterprize; he taketh the wise in their own craftiness. *Job v.* 12, 13. And David said, O Lord, I pray thee, turn the counsel of Ahithophel into foolishness.

2 *Sa. xv.* 31. The Lord bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: he maketh the devices of the people of none effect. *Ps. xxxiii.* 10.

7. that we, being armed with thy defence,

7. The Lord is my defence: and my God is the rock of my refuge. *Ps. xciv.* 22. Truly my soul waiteth upon God, from him cometh my salvation: he only is my rock and my salvation; he is my defence; I shall not be greatly moved. *Ps. lxii.* 1, 2. The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer: my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation. *Ps. xviii.* 2. 35. There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the Lord. *Pr. xxi.* 30.

8. may be preserved evermore from all perils,

8. As the mountains are round about Jerusalem, so the Lord is round about his people from henceforth even for ever. *Ps. cxxv.* 2. I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: for thou, Lord, only makest me dwell in safety. *Ps. iv.* 8. The Lord sustained me: I will not be afraid of ten thousands of people, that have set themselves against me round about. *Ps. iii.* 5, 6. O God the Lord, the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day of battle. *Ps. cxl.* 7. The Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom. 2 *Ti. iv.* 18.—*See also*, *Ps. cxxi.* 7, 8.

9. to glorify thee who art the only giver of all victory; through the merits of thy only Son, Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

9. Thine, O Lord, is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty. 1 *Ch. xxix.* 11. Sing unto the Lord a new song; for he hath done marvellous things. His right hand, and his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory. *Ps. xcviii.* 1. The Lord preserveth all them that love him: but all the wicked will he destroy. My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord: and let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever. *Ps. cxlv.* 20, 21.

XXV. In the Time of any common Plague or Sickness.

1. O Almighty God, who in thy wrath didst send a plague upon thine own people in the

1. He made a way to his anger; he spared not their soul from death, but gave their life over to the pestilence. *Ps. lxxviii.* 50. They provoked him to anger with their inventions: and the plague brake in upon them. *Ps. cvi.* 29. They that

wilderness, for their obstinate rebellion against Moses and Aaron;

died in the plague were fourteen thousand and seven hundred. *Nu. xvi.* 49. Those that died in the plague were twenty and four thousand. *Nu. xxv.* 9. If there be in the land famine, if there be pestilence, blasting, mildew, locust, or if there be caterpiller, whatsoever plague, whatsoever sickness there be; what prayer and supplication soever be made by any man, or by all thy people Israel, which shall know every man the plague of his own heart, and spread forth his hands toward this house; then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive. 1 *Ki. viii.* 37, 38, 39.

2. and also, in the time of king David, didst slay with the plague of Pestilence threescore and ten thousand, and yet remembering thy mercy didst save the rest;

2. The Lord sent a pestilence upon Israel from the morning even to the time appointed: and there died of the people from Dan even to Beersheba, seventy thousand men. And the Lord repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed the people, It is enough: stay now thine hand. 2 *Sa. xxiv.* 15, 16.

3. Have pity upon us miserable sinners, who now are visited with great sickness and mortality;

3. Come, and let us return unto the Lord: for he hath smitten, and he will bind us up. *Ho. vi.* 1. I cried unto thee, O Lord: I said, Thou art my refuge and my portion in the land of the living. Attend unto my cry, for I am brought very low. *Ps. cxlii.* 5, 6. Oh remember not against us former iniquities, let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us: for we are brought very low. *Ps. lxxix.* 8. When thou with rebukes dost correct man for iniquity, thou makest his beauty to consume away like a moth. *Ps. xxxix.* 11. We are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled. *Ps. xc.* 7.

4. That like as thou didst then accept of an atonement, and didst command the destroying angel to cease from punishing,

4. And Aaron took as Moses commanded, and ran into the midst of the congregation; and, behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he put on incense, and made an atonement for the people. And he stood between the dead and the living; and the plague was stayed. *Nu. xvi.* 47, 48. And David spake unto the Lord when he saw the angel that smote the people, and said, Lo, I have sinned, and I have done wickedly: but these sheep, what have they done? And Gad came that day to David, and said unto him, Go up, rear an altar unto the Lord in the threshingfloor of Araunah the Jebusite. And David built there an altar unto the Lord, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. So the Lord was

intreated for the land, and the plague was stayed from Israel. 2 *Sa. xxiv.* 17, 18. 25.

5. so it may now please thee to withdraw from us this plague and grievous sickness; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

5. Let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O Lord, and give not thine heritage to reproach. Then will the Lord be jealous for his land, and pity his people. *Joel. ii.* 17, 18. O satisfy us early with thy mercy; that we may rejoice and be glad all our days. Make us glad according to the days wherein thou hast afflicted us. *Ps. xc.* 14, 15. Remove thy stroke away from me: I am consumed by the blow of thine hand. Hear my prayer, O Lord, and give ear unto my cry; hold not thy peace at my tears: for I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner, as all my fathers were. Oh spare me, that I may recover strength, before I go hence, and be no more. *Ps. xxxix.* 10. 12, 13. If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, I will put none of these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I am the Lord that healeth thee. *Ex. xv.* 26. Ye shall serve the Lord your God, and he shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and I will take sickness away from the midst of thee. *Ex. xxiii.* 25. If I send pestilence among my people; if my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear them from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land. 2 *Ch. vii.* 13, 14.

XXVI. In the Ember Weeks. No. 1.

1. Almighty God our heavenly Father, who hast purchased to thyself an universal Church by the precious blood of thy dear Son;

1. God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself. 2 *Co. v.* 19. Christ also loved the Church, and gave himself for it. *Ep. v.* 25. Feed the Church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. *Ac. xx.* 28. After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes. And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? And he said to me,

These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. *Re. vii.* 9. 13, 14.

2. Mercifully look upon the same, and at this time so guide and govern the minds of thy servants the Bishops and Pastors of thy flock,

2. O God of hosts, look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine. *Ps. lxxx.* 14. Look down from thy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people Israel. *De. xxvi.* 15. Unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ. *Ep. iv.* 7. The Lord give thee understanding in all things. 2 *Ti. ii.* 7. The Holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them. And when they had fasted and prayed, and laid their hands on them, they sent them away. *Ac. xiii.* 2, 3.—*See also*, *Pr. xxi.* 1.

3. that they may lay hands suddenly on no man, but faithfully and wisely make choice of fit persons to serve in the sacred Ministry of thy Church.

3. Lay hands suddenly on no man, neither be partaker of other men's sins. 1 *Ti. v.* 22. How shall they hear without a preacher? and how shall they preach, except they be sent? *Ro. x.* 14, 15. We are ambassadors for Christ. 2 *Co. v.* 20. And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen, that he may take part of this ministry and apostleship. *Ac. i.* 24, 25. And they chose Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and Philip, and Procorus, and Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas a proselyte of Antioch: whom they set before the Apostles: and when they had prayed, they laid their hands on them. *Ac. vi.* 5, 6.

4. And to those which shall be ordained to any holy function give thy grace and heavenly benediction; that both by their life and doctrine they may set forth thy glory,

4. O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel; therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them from me. When I say unto the wicked, O wicked man, thou shalt surely die; if thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way, that wicked man shall die in his iniquity: but his blood will I require at thine hand. *Eze. xxxiii.* 7, 8. The Lord said unto Moses, Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? have not I the Lord? Now therefore go, and I will be with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say. *Ex. iv.* 11, 12. Who is sufficient for these things? Our sufficiency is of God; who also hath made us able ministers of the New Testament. 2 *Co. ii.* 16. *iii.* 5, 6. Study to shew

thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth. 2 *Ti. ii.* 15. Be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity. Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee. 1 *Ti. vi.* 12. 16. In all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine shewing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity, sound speech, that cannot be condemned. *Tit. ii.* 7, 8. Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit: and for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the Gospel; that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak. *Ep. iv.* 18, 19, 20. If any man speak, let him speak as the oracles of God; if any man minister, let him do it as of the ability which God giveth: that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ. 1 *Pe. iv.* 11.—*See also*, 1 *Ti. vi.* 11 *to* 14.

5. And set forward the salvation of all men; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

5. Unto us they did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the gospel unto you with the Holy Ghost sent down from heaven. 1 *Pe. i.* 12. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven. *Mat. v.* 16. These men are the servants of the Most High God, which shew unto us the way of salvation. *Ac. xvi.* 17. God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation; to wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation. Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God. 2 *Co. v.* 18, 19, 20. We are unto God a sweet savour of Christ, in them that are saved, and in them that perish: to the one we are the savour of death unto death; and to the other the savour of life unto life. 2 *Co. ii.* 15, 16. Obey them that have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for they watch for your souls, as they that must give account. *He. xiii.* 17. This is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour; who will have all

men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth. 1 *Ti. ii.* 3, 4.

XXVII. In the Ember Weeks. No. 2.

1. Almighty God, the Giver of all good gifts,

1. Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. *Ja. i.* 17. If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven, give good things to them that ask him? *Mat vii.* 11. When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. He gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers; for the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ. *Ep. iv.* 8. 11, 12. To one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another, the word of knowledge by the same Spirit; to another, the working of miracles; to another, prophecy; to another, discerning of spirits; to another, divers kinds of tongues; to another, the interpretation of tongues. 1 *Co. xii.* 8, 9, 10.

2. who of thy divine providence hast appointed divers Orders in thy Church;

2. Jesus continued all night in prayer to God. And when it was day, he called unto him his disciples: and of them he chose twelve, whom he named apostles. *Lu. vi.* 12, 13. After these things the Lord appointed other seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself would come. *Lu. x.* 1. For this cause left I thee in Crete, that thou shouldest set in order the things that are wanting, and ordain elders in every city, as I had appointed thee. *Tit. i.* 5. Paul and Timotheus, the servants of Jesus Christ, to all the saints in Christ Jesus, which are at Philippi, with the Bishops and Deacons. *Ph. i.* 1. The things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also. 2 *Ti. ii.* 2. Take thou unto thee Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office, even Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar, Aaron's sons. And thou shalt anoint them, and consecrate them, and sanctify them, that they

may minister unto me in the priest's office. *Ex. xxviii.* 1. 41. No man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of God, as was Aaron. So also Christ glorified not himself to be made an High Priest; but he that said unto him, Thou art my Son, to day have I begotten thee. *He. v.* 4, 5. And Eleazar the priest, took the brazen censers, and they were made broad plates for a covering of the altar: to be a memorial unto the children of Israel, that no stranger, which is not of the seed of Aaron, come near to offer incense before the Lord. *Nu. xvi.* 39, 40.—*See also the whole chapter.*

3. Give thy grace, we humbly beseech thee, to all those who are to be called to any office and administration in the same;

3. Behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be endued with power from on high. *Lu. xxiv.* 49. Ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you. *Ac. i.* 8. Unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ. *Ep. iv.* 7. As thy days, so shall thy strength be. *De. xxxiii.* 25. Who called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods. Unto one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one. *Mat xxv.* 14, 15. This charge I commit unto thee, son Timothy, according to the prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them mightest war a good warfare. 1. *Ti. i.* 18. Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee by prophecy, with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery. 1. *Ti. iv.* 14.

4. and so replenish them with the truth of thy doctrine, and endue them with innocency of life,

4. And of Levi he said, Let thy Thummim and thy Urim [i. e. *light,* or illumination, and perfection*] be with thy Holy One. *De. xxxiii.* 8. Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth. *John xvii.* 17. The priest's lips should keep knowledge, he is the messenger of the Lord of hosts. *Mal. ii.* 7. He shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever; even the Spirit of truth. The Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, He shall teach you all things. When He, the Spirit of truth, is come, He will guide you into all truth. *John xiv.* 16, 17. 26. *xvi.* 13. Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the Scriptures. *Lu. xxiv.* 45. All Scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doc-

* Light of true doctrine, and Perfection of a holy life.

trine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: that the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works. 2 *Ti. iii.* 16, 17. A Bishop then must be blameless. Likewise must the Deacons be grave, not doubletongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre; holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience. And let these also first be proved; then let them use the office of a Deacon, being found blameless. 1 *Ti. iii.* 2. 8, 9, 10. In all things shewing thyself a pattern of good work: in doctrine shewing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity. *Tit. ii.* 7. Thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. I give thee charge in the sight of God, who quickeneth all things, and before Christ Jesus, who before Pontius Pilate witnessed a good confession; that thou keep this commandment without spot, unrebukeable, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 *Ti. vi.* 11. 13, 14.

5. that they may faithfully serve before thee,

5. Let a man so account of us, as of the ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God. Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful. 1 *Co. iv.* 1, 2. Say to Archippus, Take heed to the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it. *Col. iv.* 17. None of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that I might finish my course with joy, and the ministry, which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the Gospel of the grace of God. *Ac. xx.* 24.

6. to the glory of thy great Name,

6. Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit. *John xv.* 8. If any man speak, let him speak as the oracles of God; if any man minister, let him do it as of the ability which God giveth: that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ. 1 *Pe. iv.* 11. And I was with you in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling. And my speech and my preaching was not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power: that your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God. 1 *Co. ii.* 3, 4, 5. We have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us. 2 *Co. iv.* 7. Being enriched in every thing to all bountifulness, which causeth through us thanks-

giving to God. 2 *Co. ix.* 11. O Lord, thy saints shall bless thee. They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power; to make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom. *Ps. cxlv.* 10, 11, 12.—*See also*, 1 *Co. i.* 27, 28, 29.—*and No.* XXVI. § 4.

7. and the benefit of thy holy Church; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

7. Forasmuch as ye are zealous of spiritual gifts, seek that ye may excel to the edifying of the Church. In the Church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that by my voice I might teach others also, than ten thousand words in an unknown tongue. Let all things be done unto edifying. 1 *Co. xiv.* 12. 19. 26: For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ: till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ: that we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive; but speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ: from whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love. *Ep. iv.* 12 *to* 16. Even as Christ also loved the Church, and gave himself for it; that he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word, that he might present it to himself a glorious Church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. *Ep. v.* 25, 26, 27.

XXVIII. A Prayer that may be said after any of the former.

1. O God, whose nature and property is ever to have mercy and to forgive,

1. To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him. *Da. ix.* 9. The Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth, keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means clear the guilty. *Ex. xxxiv.* 6, 7. Who is a God like unto

thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy. He will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will subdue our iniquities; and thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea. *Mi. vii.* 18, 19.

2. receive our humble petitions;

2. O God, in the multitude of thy mercies hear me, in the truth of thy salvation. *Ps. lxix.* 13. Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear. *Ps. x.* 17. God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble. 1 *Pe. v.* 5. Because thine heart was tender, and thou didst humble thyself before God, when thou heardest his words, I have even heard thee also saith the Lord. 2 *Ch. xxxiv.* 27.

3. and though we be tied and bound with the chain of our sins,

3. I perceive that thou art in the gall of bitterness, and in the bond of iniquity. *Ac. viii.* 23. Pride compasseth them about as a chain. *Ps. lxxiii.* 6. Innumerable evils have compassed me about: mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up; they are more than the hairs of mine head: therefore my heart faileth me. *Ps. xl.* 12. I see another law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members. O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this death? *Ro. vii.* 23, 24. Of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage. 2 *Pe. ii.* 19.

4. yet let the pitifulness of thy great mercy loose us;

4. Ye have heard of the patience of Job, and have seen the end of the Lord; that the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy. *Ja. v.* 11. Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy name. *Ps. cxlii.* 7. They cried unto the Lord in their trouble; and he brake their bands in sunder. *Ps. cvii.* 13, 14. Like as a father pitieth his children, so the Lord pitieth them that fear him. *Ps. ciii.* 13. And the children of Israel said unto the Lord, We have sinned, do thou unto us whatsoever seemeth good unto thee, deliver us only, we pray thee, this day. And they put away the strange gods from among them, and served the Lord: and his soul was grieved for the misery of Israel. *Jud. x.* 15, 16.

5. for the

5. Who shall deliver me from the body of this death? I

honour of Jesus Christ, our Mediator and Advocate. *Amen.*

thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Ro. vii.* 24, 25. Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you. *John xvi.* 23. There is one God, and one Mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus. 1 *Ti. ii.* 5. These things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous. 1 *John ii.* 1.

XXIX. *A Prayer for the High Court of Parliament.*

1. Most gracious God, we humbly beseech thee, as for this Kingdom in general, so especially for the High Court of Parliament, under our most religious and gracious King at this time assembled:

1. I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men; for kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty. 1 *Ti. ii.* 1, 2. Pray for the peace of Jerusalem. *Ps. cxxii.* 6. God be merciful unto us, and bless us; and cause his face to shine upon us. That thy way may be known upon earth, thy saving health among all nations. *Ps. lxvii.* 1, 2. Seek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried away captives, and pray unto the Lord for it: for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace. *Je. xxix.* 7. When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn. *Pr. xxix.* 2. Where no counsel is, the people fall: but in the multitude of counsellors there is safety. *Pr. xi.* 14. By wise counsel thou shalt make thy war. *Pr. xxiv.* 6. And Joshua gathered all the tribes of Israel to Shechem, and called for the elders of Israel, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers. *Jos. xxiv.* 1. And king Rehoboam consulted with the old men, that stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, and said, How do ye advise that I may answer this people? 1 *Ki. xii.* 6.

2. That thou wouldest be pleased to direct and prosper all their consultations to the advancement of thy glory, the good of thy Church, the safety, ho-

2. The Lord our God be with us: let him not leave us, nor forsake us. 1 *Ki. viii.* 57. Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God. 1 *Co. x.* 31. And David consulted with the captains of thousands and hundreds, and with every leader. And David said unto all the congregation of Israel, If it seem good unto you, and that it be of the Lord our God, let us send abroad unto our brethren

nour, and welfare of our Sovereign, and his Dominions:

every where, that are left in all the land of Israel, and with them also to the priests and Levites which are in their cities and suburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us: and let us bring again the ark of our God to us. 1 *Ch. xiii.* 1, 2, 3. The king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the congregation in Jerusalem. 2 *Ch. xxx.* 2. He sought God in the days of Zechariah, who had understanding in the visions of God: and as long as he sought the Lord, God made him to prosper. 2 *Ch. xxvi.* 5. Then answered I them, and said unto them, The God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build. *Ne. ii.* 20.—*See also*, 2 *Ch.x.* 6 *to* 10. *xxii.* 3, 4.

3. that all things may be so ordered and settled by their endeavours, upon the best and surest foundations, that peace and happiness, truth and justice, religion and piety, may be established among us for all generations.

3. Every purpose is established by counsel. *Pr. xx.* 18. Ponder the path of thy feet, and let all thy ways be established. *Pr. iv.* 26. To the counsellors of peace is joy. *Pr. xii.* 20. These are the things that ye shall do; Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbour; execute the judgment of truth and peace in your gates: and love no false oath: love the truth and peace. *Zec. viii.* 16, 17. 19. Peace be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces. *Ps. cxxii.* 7. I, the Lord, love judgment, I hate robbery for burnt offering; and I will direct their work in truth. *Is. lxi.* 8. Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates. That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou mayest live, and inherit the land. *De. xvi.* 18. 20. Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people. *Pr. xiv.* 34. I have taught you statutes and judgments, even as the Lord my God commanded me. Keep therefore and do them; for this is your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all these statutes. Only take heed to thyself, and keep thy soul diligently, lest thou forget the things which thine eyes have seen, and lest they depart from thy heart all the days of thy life: but teach them thy sons and thy sons' sons; specially the day that thou stoodest before the Lord thy God in Horeb, when the Lord said unto me, Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and that they may teach their children. *De. iv.* 5, 6. 9, 10. The Lord commanded us to do all these statutes, to

fear the Lord our God, for our good always. *De. vi.* 24. That our sons may be as plants grown up in their youth, that our daughters may be as corner stones, polished after the similitude of a palace: that our garners may be full, affording all manner of store: that our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets: that our oxen may be strong to labour: that there be no breaking in, nor going out; that there be no complaining in our streets. Happy is that people, that is in such a case: yea, blessed are the people who have the Lord for their God. *Ps. cxliv.* 12 *to* 15.

4. These and all other necessaries, for them, for us, and thy whole Church, we humbly beg, in the Name and Mediation of Jesus Christ our most blessed Lord and Saviour. *Amen.*

4. Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. My God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus. *Ph. iv.* 6. 19. Of whom as concerning the flesh Christ came, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen. *Ro. ix* 5.—*See also*, § 1.

XXX. A Collect or Prayer for all Conditions of Men.

1. O God, the Creator and Preserver of all mankind, we humbly beseech thee for all sorts and conditions of men;

1. God hath made of one blood all nations of men. *Ac. xvii.* 26. Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory, and honour, and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created. *Re. iv.* 11. O Lord, thou preservest man and beast. *Ps. xxxvi.* 6. What shall I do unto thee, O thou preserver of men? *Job vii.* 20. I exhort that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men. God our Saviour will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth. 1 *Ti. ii.* 1. 3, 4.

2. that thou wouldest be pleased to make thy ways known unto them, thy saving health unto all nations.

2. God be merciful unto us, and bless us; and cause his face to shine upon us. That thy way may be known upon earth, thy saving health among all nations. *Ps. lxvii.* 1, 2. Thy kingdom come. *Mat. vi.* 10. Shew me thy ways, O Lord; teach me thy paths. *Ps. xxv.* 4. I will meditate in thy precepts, and have respect unto thy ways. *Ps. cxix.* 15. Mine eyes have seen thy salvation, which thou hast prepared before the face of all people; a light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel. *Lu, ii.* 30, 31, 32.

3. More especially, we pray for the good estate of the Catholick Church;

3. As we have opportunity, let us do good unto all men, especially unto them who are of the houshold of faith. *Ga. vi.* 10. Pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee. For my brethren and companions' sakes, I will now say, Peace be within thee. *Ps. cxxii.* 6. 8. Do good in thy good pleasure unto Zion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem. *Ps. li.* 18.

4. that it may be so guided and governed by thy good Spirit, that all who profess and call themselves Christians may be led into the way of truth,

4. He shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever; even the Spirit of truth. He will guide you into all truth. *John xiv.* 16, 17. *xvi.* 13. The meek will he guide in judgment: the meek will he teach his way. All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies. *Ps. xxv.* 9, 10. The disciples were called Christians first in Antioch. *Ac. xi.* 26. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. *Pr. iii.* 6. Some professing, have erred concerning the faith. 1 *Ti. vi.* 21. Thus saith the Lord, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. *Je. vi.* 16. And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left. *Is. xxx.* 21. We do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding; that ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience and long-suffering with joyfulness; giving thanks unto the Father. *Col. i.* 9 *to* 12.—*See also*, *Ph. i.* 9, 10.—1 *Co. xii.* 3 *to* 13.

5. and hold the faith in unity of spirit, in the bond of peace, and in righteousness of life.

5. Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus. 2 *Ti. i.* 13. Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. *He. xiii.* 9. I therefore, the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called, with all lowliness and meekness, with long-suffering, forbearing one another in love; endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace. *Ep. iv.* 1, 2, 3. Be of one mind, live in peace. 2 *Co. xiii.* 11. He hath shewed thee, O man,

what is good; and what doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God? *Mi. vi.* 8. The grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world. *Tit. ii.* 11, 12. Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience. 1 *Ti. iii.* 9. Whereto we have already attained, let us walk by the same rule, let us mind the same thing. *Ph. iii.* 16. Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity. 2 *Ti. ii.* 19.

6. Finally, we commend to thy fatherly goodness all those, who are any ways afflicted, or distressed, in mind, body, or estate;

6. Remember them that are in bonds, as bound with them; and them which suffer adversity, as being yourselves also in the body. *He. xiii.* 3. Despise not thou the chastening of the Lord; for whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth. *He. xii.* 5, 6. Peter therefore was kept in prison: but prayer was made without ceasing of the Church unto God for him. *Ac. xii.* 5. Hanani came, he and certain men of Judah; and they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province are in great affliction and reproach: the wall of Jerusalem also is broken down, and the gates thereof are burned with fire. When I heard these words, I sat down and wept, and mourned certain days, and fasted and prayed before the God of heaven. *Ne. i.* 2, 3, 4. Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world: for I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in: naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me. Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels: for I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not. Inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me. *Mat. xxv.* 34, 35, 36. 41, 42, 43. 45.

7. that it mayplease thee to comfort and

7. In the multitude of the sorrows that I had in mine heart, thy comforts have refreshed my soul. *Ps. xciv.* 19. Lord, all

relieve them, according to their several necessities, giving them patience under their sufferings, and a happy issue out of all their afflictions. And this we beg for Jesus Christ his sake. *Amen.*

my desire is before thee; and my groaning is not hid from thee. *Ps. xxxviii.* 9. Let the sighing of the prisoner come before thee; according to the greatness of thy power preserve thou those that are appointed to die. *Ps. lxxix.* 11. A bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax shall he not quench. *Is. xlii.* 3. Now for a little space grace hath been shewed from the Lord our God, to leave us a remnant to escape, and to give us a nail in his holy place, that our God may lighten our eyes, and give us a little reviving in our bondage. For we were bondmen; yet our God hath not forsaken us in our bondage, but hath extended mercy unto us in the sight of the kings of Persia, to give us a reviving. *Ezr. ix.* 8, 9. My God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory, by Christ Jesus. *Ph. iv.* 19. Blessed is he that considereth the poor: the Lord will deliver him in time of trouble. The Lord will strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt make all his bed in his sickness. *Ps. xli.* 1. 3. Patient in tribulation. *Ro. xii.* 12. We glory in tribulations also, knowing that tribulation worketh patience. *Ro. v.* 3. Fools because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted. Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, and he saveth them out of their distresses. *Ps. cvii.* 17. 19. Thou, O God, hast proved us: thou hast tried us as silver is tried. Thou broughtest us into the net; thou laidest affliction upon our loins. Thou hast caused men to ride over our heads; we went through fire and through water: but thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place. *Ps. lxvi.* 10, 11, 12. Many are the afflictions of the righteous, but the Lord delivereth him out of them all. *Ps. xxxiv.* 19.

THANKSGIVINGS

UPON SEVERAL OCCASIONS.

XXXI. A General Thanksgiving.

1. Almighty God, Father of all mercies, we thine unworthy servants do give thee most humble and hearty thanks for all thy goodness and loving-kindness to us, and to all men;

1. In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you. 1 *Th. v.* 18. Who can utter the mighty acts of the Lord? Who can shew forth all his praise? If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand. *Ps. cvi.* 2. *cxxxix.* 18. Blessed be God, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort. 2 *Co. i.* 3. I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant. *Ge. xxxii.* 10. Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us. *Tit. iii.* 5. Then went king David in, and sat before the Lord, and he said, Who am I, O Lord God? and what is my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto? 2 *Sa. vii.* 18. I will mention the lovingkindnesses of the Lord, according to all that the Lord hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness toward the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his lovingkindnesses. *Is. lxiii.* 7. Because thy lovingkindness is better than life, my lips shall praise thee. *Ps. lxiii.* 3. Unto thee, O God, do we give thanks, unto thee do we give thanks. *Ps. lxxv.* 1. And David said, Blessed be thou, Lord God of Israel our Father, for ever and ever. Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name. 1 *Ch. xxix.* 10. 13. They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy righteousness. The Lord is gracious, and full of compassion; slow to anger, and of great mercy. The Lord is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works. The Lord upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all those that he bowed down. Thou openest thine hand, and satisfiest the desire of every living thing. The Lord is nigh unto all them that call

upon him. The Lord preserveth all them that love him. *Ps. cxlv.* 7, 8, 9. 14. 16. 18. 20.

2. We bless thee for our creation,

2. I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made. *Ps. cxxxix.* 14. The four and twenty elders cast their crowns before the throne, saying, Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created. *Re. iv.* 10, 11.

3. preservation,

3. By thee have I been holden up from the womb: my praise shall be continually of thee. *Ps. lxxi.* 6. Then the Levites said, Stand up and bless the Lord your God for ever and ever. Thou, even thou, art Lord alone; thou hast made heaven, the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the earth, and all things that are therein, the seas, and all that is therein, and thou preservest them all. *Ne. ix.* 5, 6.—*See also, Lu. xii.* 6, 7.

4. and all the blessings of this life;

4. When thou hast eaten and art full, then thou shalt bless the Lord thy God for the good land which he hath given thee. Beware that thou forget not the Lord thy God; lest when thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt therein; and when thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied; then thine heart be lifted up, and thou forget the Lord thy God. *De. viii.* 10 *to* 14. Bless the Lord, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits: who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy diseases; who redeemeth thy life from destruction; who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies; who satisfieth thy mouth with good things; so that thy youth is renewed like the eagle's. *Ps. ciii.* 2 *to* 5. Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ. *Ep. v.* 20.

5. but above all, for thine inestimable love in the redemption of the world by our Lord Jesus Christ;

5. God so loved the world, that he gave his only-begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. *John iii.* 16. Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light: who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son: in whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins. *Col. i.* 12, 13, 14. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

and hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. *Re. i.* 5, 6.

6. for the means of grace,

6. I was glad when they said unto me, Let us go into the house of the Lord. *Ps. cxxii.* 1. Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ. *Ep. i.* 3. All Scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: that the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works. 2 *Ti. iii.* 16, 17. Faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God. *Ro. x.* 17. Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need. *He. iv.* 16. They that gladly received his word were baptized. And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine, and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers. *Ac. ii.* 41, 42. Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord, according as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and virtue: whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature. 2 *Pe. i.* 2, 3, 4. And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers; for the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ: till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ. *Ep. iv.* 11, 12, 13.

7. and for the hope of glory.

7. Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, to an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you. 1 *Pe. i.* 3, 4. We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you, since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of the love which ye have to all the saints,

for the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the Gospel; the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints: to whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory. *Col. i.* 3, 4, 5. 26, 27. We have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: by whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God. *Ro. v.* 1, 2.

8. And, we beseech thee, give us that due sense of all thy mercies, that our hearts may be unfeignedly thankful,

8. Only fear the Lord, and serve him in truth with all your heart: for consider how great things he hath done for you. 1 *Sa. xii.* 24. A joyful and pleasant thing it is to be thankful. *Ps. cxlvii.* 1. Rejoice in the Lord, O ye righteous: for praise is comely for the upright. *Ps. xxxiii.* 1. I will praise thee, O Lord, with my whole heart; I will shew forth all thy marvellous works. *Ps. ix.* 1. Many, O Lord my God, are thy wonderful works which thou hast done, and thy thoughts which are to us-ward: they cannot be reckoned up in order unto thee: if I would declare and speak of them, they are more than can be numbered. *Ps. xl.* 5. Oh that men would praise the Lord for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men! *Ps. cvii.* 8. After all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that thou our God hast punished us less than our iniquities deserve, and hast given us such deliverance as this, should we again break thy commandments, wouldest not thou be angry with us? *Ezr. ix.* 13, 14.

9. and that we shew forth thy praise, not only with our lips, but in our lives; by giving up our selves to thy service, and by walking before thee in holiness and righteousness all our days; through Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom with

9. I will praise the Lord with my whole heart, in the assembly of the upright, and in the congregation. The works of the Lord are great, sought out of all them that have pleasure therein. *Ps. cxi.* 1, 2. Bless the Lord, O my soul: and all that is within me, bless his holy name. Bless the Lord, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits. *Ps. ciii.* 1, 2. Because thy loving kindness is better than life, my lips shall praise thee. My soul shall be satisfied as with marrow and fatness; and my mouth shall praise thee with joyful lips. *Ps. lxiii.* 3. 5. Out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh. A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good

thee and the Holy Ghost be all honour and glory, world without end. *Amen.*

things. *Mat. xii.* 34, 35. The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the Lord. *Pr. xv.* 8. Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me. *Ps. l.* 23. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven. *Mat. v.* 16. Jesus answered and said, If a man love me, he will keep my words. *John xiv.* 23. I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. *Ro. xii.* 1. That ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness. *Ep. iv.* 24. We will walk in the name of the Lord our God for ever and ever. *Mi. iv.* 5. Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ. *Ep. v.* 20. But ye, beloved, building up yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Ghost, keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life. *Jude* 20, 21. To God only wise, be glory through Jesus Christ for ever. Amen. *Ro. xvi.* 27.

XXXII. For Rain.

1. O God our heavenly Father, who by thy gracious providence dost cause the former and the latter rain to descend upon the earth, that it may bring forth fruit for the use of man;

1. Praise waiteth for thee, O God, in Sion: and unto thee shall the vow be performed in Jerusalem. Thou visitest the earth, and waterest it: thou greatly enrichest it with the river of God, which is full of water: thou preparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for it. Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly: thou settlest the furrows thereof: thou makest it soft with showers: thou blessest the springing thereof. Thou crownest the year with thy goodness; and thy paths drop fatness. They drop upon the pastures of the wilderness: and the little hills rejoice on every side. The pastures are clothed with flocks; the valleys also are covered over with corn; they shout for joy, they also sing. *Ps. lxv.* 1. 9 *to* 13. It is he that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: The Lord is his name. *Am. ix.* 6. He shall come unto us as the rain, as the latter and former rain unto the earth. *Ho. vi.* 3. Who covereth the heaven with clouds, and prepareth rain for the earth, and maketh the grass

to grow upon the mountains, and herb for the use of men; who giveth fodder unto the cattle. *Ps. cxlvii.* 8, 9. He watereth the hills from his chambers: the earth is satisfied with the fruit of thy works. He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man: that he may bring forth food out of the earth; and wine that maketh glad the heart of man, and oil to make his face to shine, and bread which strengtheneth man's heart. *Ps. civ.* 13, 14, 15.—*See also, De. xi.* 14, 15.

2. We give thee humble thanks that it hath pleased thee, in our great necessity, to send us at the last a joyful rain upon thine inheritance, and to refresh it when it was dry,

2. When the poor and needy seek water, and there is none, and their tongue faileth for thirst, I the Lord will hear them, I the God of Israel will not forsake them. I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will make the wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water. *Is. xli.* 17, 18. Thou, O God, sentest a gracious rain upon thine inheritance: and refreshedst it when it was weary. *Ps. lxviii.* 9. Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and rejoice in the Lord your God: for he hath given you the former rain moderately, and he will cause to come down for you the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first month. And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the fats shall overflow with wine and oil. And ye shall eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the Lord your God. *Joel ii.* 23, 24. 26.

3. to the great comfort of us thy unworthy servants, and to the glory of thy holy Name; through thy mercies in Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. I will praise thee, though thou wast angry with me, thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedst me. *Is. xii.* 1. I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant. *Ge. xxxii.* 10. The Lord is good to all, and his tender mercies are over all his works. All thy works shall praise thee, O Lord; and thy saints shall bless thee. They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power. *Ps. cxlv.* 9, 10, 11. And blessed be his glorious name for ever: and let the whole earth be filled with his glory; Amen, and Amen. *Ps. lxxii.* 19.

XXXIII. For Fair Weather.

1. O Lord God, who hast justly humbled us by thy late plague of immoderate rain and waters,

1. And Pharaoh sent, and called for Moses and Aaron, and said unto them, I have sinned this time: the Lord is righteous, and I and my people are wicked. Intreat the Lord (for it is enough) that there be no more mighty thunderings and hail. *Ex. ix.* 27, 28. Seek him that maketh the seven stars and Orion, and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and maketh the day dark with night: that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: The Lord is his name. *Am. v.* 8. When thy judgments are in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness. *Is. xxvi.* 9.—*See also, De. viii.* 2, 3.

2. and in thy mercy hast relieved and comforted our souls by this seasonable and blessed change of weather;

2. He left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness. *Ac. xiv.* 17. And Noah builded an altar unto the Lord; and took of every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt-offerings on the altar. And the Lord smelled a sweet savour; and the Lord said in his heart, I will not again curse the ground any more for man's sake. While the earth remaineth, seed-time and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease. *Ge. viii.* 20, 21, 22. He shall be as the light of the morning, when the sun riseth, even a morning without clouds, as the tender grass springing out of the earth by clear shining after rain. 2 *Sa. xxiii.* 4.

3. We praise and glorify thy holy Name for this thy mercy, and will always declare thy lovingkindness from generation to generation; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. Hungry and thirsty, their soul fainted in them. Then they cried unto the Lord in their trouble, and he delivered them out of their distresses. Oh that men would praise the Lord for his goodness. *Ps. cvii.* 5, 6. 8. I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy loving kindness and for thy truth. *Ps. cxxxviii.* 2. Give unto the Lord, ye kindreds of the people, give unto the Lord glory and strength. Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name. 1 *Ch. xvi.* 28, 29. Let such as love thy salvation say continually, The Lord be magnified. *Ps. xl.* 16. So we, that are thy people, and sheep of thy pasture, shall give thee thanks for ever: and

will alway be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation. *Ps. lxxix.* 14.—*See also, Ps. xlv.* 18.

XXXIV. For Plenty.

1. O most merciful Father, who of thy gracious goodness hast heard the devout prayers of thy Church,

1. Gracious is the Lord, and righteous, yea, our God is merciful. *Ps. cxvi.* 5. I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the Lord, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you an expected end. Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you. And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your heart. And I will be found of you, saith the Lord. *Je. xxix.* 11 *to* 14. He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their prayer. *Ps. cii.* 17. Where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them. *Mat. xviii.* 20. If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me: but verily God hath heard me; he hath attended to the voice of my prayer. Blessed be God, which hath not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy from me. *Ps. lxvi.* 18, 19, 20.—*See also, Mat. vii.* 9, 10, 11.

2. and turned our dearth and scarcity into cheapness and plenty;

2. He turneth the wilderness into a standing water, and dry ground into water springs. And there he maketh the hungry to dwell; that they may sow the fields, and plant vineyards, which may yield fruits of increase. He blesseth them also, so that they are multiplied greatly. *Ps. cvii.* 35 *to* 38. So a measure of fine flour was sold for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, according to the word of the Lord. 2 *Ki. vii.* 16.—*See also, Ac. xiv.* 17.

3. We give thee humble thanks for this thy special bounty;

3. When thou hast eaten and art full, then thou shalt bless the Lord thy God. *De. viii.* 10. Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name. 1 *Ch. xxix.* 13. In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you. 1 *Th. v.* 18. God giveth to all men liberally. *Ja. i.* 5.

4. beseeching thee to continue thy loving-kindness unto us,

4. O continue thy loving kindness unto them that know thee. *Ps. xxxvi.* 10. The mercy of the Lord is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteous-

that our land may yield us her fruits of increase,

ness unto childrens' children; to such as keep his covenant, and to those that remember his commandments to do them. *Ps. ciii.* 17, 18. Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee. Then shall the earth yield her increase; and God, even our own God, shall bless us. *Ps. lxvii.* 5, 6. The Lord shall give that which is good; and our land shall yield her increase. *Ps. lxxxv.* 12. The Lord thy God hath blessed thee in all the works of thy hand: these forty years the Lord thy God hath been with thee; thou hast lacked nothing. *De. ii.* 7. Judah and Israel dwelt safely, every man under his vine and under his fig-tree. 1 *Ki. iv.* 25.

5. to thy glory and our comfort; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

5. Bless the Lord, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits: who satisfieth thy mouth with good things. *Ps. ciii.* 2. 5. The Lord shall command the blessing upon thee in thy storehouses, and in all that thou settest thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee: and the Lord shall make thee plenteous in goods, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground. The Lord shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and to bless all the work of thine hand. *De. xxviii.* 8. 11, 12. All thy works shall praise thee, O Lord; and thy saints shall bless thee. *Ps. cxlv.* 10.

XXXV. For Peace and Deliverance from our Enemies.

1. O Almighty God, who art a strong tower of defence unto thy servants against the face of their enemies;

1. The name of the Lord is a strong tower; the righteous runneth into it, and is safe. *Pr. xviii.* 10. Lead me to the rock that is higher than I. For thou hast been a shelter for me, and a strong tower from the enemy. *Ps. lxi.* 2, 3. They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and condemn the innocent blood. But the Lord is my defence; and my God is the rock of my refuge. *Ps. xciv.* 21, 22.

2. We yield thee praise and thanksgiving for our deliverance from those great and apparent dangers wherewith we were compassed;

2. O sing unto the Lord a new song; for he hath done marvellous things: his right hand and his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory. *Ps. xcviii.* 1. And they came to Jerusalem with psalteries, and harps, and trumpets, unto the house of the Lord. And the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of those countries. So the realm of Jehoshaphat was quiet: for his

God gave him rest round about. 2 *Ch. xx.* 28, 29, 30. In my distress I called upon the Lord, and cried unto my God: he heard my voice out of his temple, and my cry came before him even into his ears. He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hated me. He delivereth me from mine enemies: yea, thou liftest me up above those that rise up against me: thou hast delivered me from the violent man. Therefore will I give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the heathen, and sing praises unto thy name. Great deliverance giveth he to his king, and sheweth mercy to his anointed, to David, and to his seed for evermore. *Ps. xviii.* 6. 17. 48, 49, 50. Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under their hand. Many times did he deliver them. *Ps. cvi.* 42, 43. Blessed be the Lord, because he hath heard the voice of my supplications. The Lord is my strength and my shield; my heart trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth, and with my song will I praise him. The Lord is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed. *Ps. xxviii.* 6, 7, 8.—*See also, Ps. xxi.* 13. *cxl.* 7. *cxliv.* 10.

3. We acknowledge it thy goodness that we were not delivered over as a prey unto them;

3. If it had not been the Lord who was on our side, now may Israel say; if it had not been the Lord who was on our side, when men rose up against us: then they had swallowed us up quick, when their wrath was kindled against us: then the waters had overwhelmed us, the stream had gone over our soul: then the proud waters had gone over our soul. Blessed be the Lord, who hath not given us as a prey to their teeth. Our soul is escaped as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers: the snare is broken, and we are delivered. *Ps. cxxiv.* 1 *to* 7.

4. beseeching thee still to continue such thy mercies towards us, that all the world may know that thou art our Saviour and mighty Deliverer; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

4. Thou hast been my help; leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation. *Ps. xxvii.* 9.. O continue thy lovingkindness unto them that know thee, and thy righteousness to the upright in heart. *Ps. xxxvi.* 10. I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. *Jos. i.* 5. It is of the Lord's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not. They are new every morning, great is thy faithfulness. *La. iii.* 22, 23. Let these my words, wherewith I have made supplication before the Lord, be nigh unto the Lord our God day and night, that he maintain the cause of his servant, and the

cause of his people of Israel: that all the people of the earth may know that the Lord is God, and that there is none else. 1 *Ki. viii.* 59. 60. Help me, O Lord my God: O save me according to thy mercy: that they may know that this is thy hand; that thou, Lord, hast done it. *Ps. cix.* 26, 27. O Lord our God, save us from his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the Lord, even thou only. *Is. xxxvii.* 20. All men that see it shall say, This hath God done, for they shall perceive that it is his work. *Ps. lxiv.* 9. And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken with their own blood, as with sweet wine: and all flesh shall know that I the Lord am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the Mighty One of Jacob. *Is. xlix.* 26.—*See also, Ge. xiv.* 20.—*Ex.* XV.—*Jud.* V.—2 *Sa.* XXII.—2 *Ch.* XX.—*Ps.* XXI.—LIV.—LXXVI.—LXXXIII.—CXLIV. &c.

XXXVI. For restoring Public Peace at Home.

1. O Eternal God, our heavenly Father, who alone makest men to be of one mind in a house, and stillest the outrage of a violent and unruly people;

1. He is the God that maketh men to be of one mind in an house. *Ps. lxviii.* 6. Then all Israel gathered themselves to David unto Hebron, saying, Behold, we are thy bone and thy flesh. And the Lord thy God said unto thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel: Therefore came all the elders of Israel to the king to Hebron, and David made a covenant with them in Hebron before the Lord. 1 *Ch. xi.* 1, 2, 3. Be still, and know that I am God. *Ps. xlvi.* 10. Which stilleth the noise of the seas, the noise of their waves, and the tumult of the people. *Ps. lxv.* 7. Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of my people. 2 *Sa. xxii.* 44.

2. We bless thy Holy Name, that it hath pleased thee to appease the seditious tumults which have been lately raised up amongst us;

2. The Lord liveth; and blessed be my rock; and exalted be the God of the rock of my salvation. It is God that avengeth me, and that bringeth down the people under me, and that bringeth me forth from mine enemies: thou also hast lifted me up on high above them that rose up against me: thou hast delivered me from the violent man. 2 *Sa. xxii.* 47, 48, 49. And king Solomon shall be blessed, and the throne of David shall be established before the Lord for ever. And the kingdom was established in the hand of Solomon. 1 *Ki. ii.* 45, 46. When Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the seed royal. But

Jehosheba took Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the king's sons which were slain; and they hid him. —And they made him king, and anointed him. And Athaliah rent her clothes, and cried, Treason, Treason. But Jehoiada the priest commanded, Have her forth without the ranges: and him that followeth her kill with the sword. And they laid hands on her. And Jehoiada made a covenant between the Lord and the king and the people, that they should be the Lord's people; between the king also and the people. And all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was in quiet: and they slew Athaliah with the sword. 2 *Ki. xi.* 1, 2. 12. 14 *to* 17. 20. Blessed be the Lord my strength, which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight; my goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and he in whom I trust; who subdueth my people under me. *Ps. cxliv.* 1, 2.

3. most humbly besecching thee to grant to all of us grace, that we may henceforth obediently walk in thy holy commandments; and, leading a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty,

3. Make me to understand the way of thy precepts. Make me to go in the path of thy commandments. *Ps. cxix.* 27. 35. Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. *Ro. xiii.* 1. Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake. Fear God. Honour the king. 1 *Pe. ii.* 13. 17. My son, fear thou the Lord and the king: and meddle not with them that are given to change: for their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of them both? *Pr. xxiv.* 21, 22. I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men; for kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty. 1 *Ti. ii.* 1, 2. I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt enlarge my heart. *Ps. cxix.* 32. Whoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely; and shall be quiet from fear of evil. *Pr. i.* 33.

4. may continually offer unto thee our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, for these thy mercies towards us; through Jesus Christ our

4. Oh that men would praise the Lord for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men! And let them sacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and declare his works with rejoicing. *Ps. cvii.* 21, 22. So we thy people and sheep of thy pasture, will give thee thanks for ever: we will shew forth thy praise to all generations. *Ps. lxxix.* 13. By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually,

Lord. *Amen.* that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name. *He. xiii.* 15.

XXXVII. For Deliverance from the Plague, or other common Sickness. No. 1.

1. O Lord God, who hast wounded us for our sins,

1. And Satan stood up against Israel, and provoked David to number Israel. And God was displeased with this thing, therefore he smote Israel. 1 *Ch. xxi.* 1. 7. God shall wound the head of his enemies, and the hairy scalp of such an one as goeth on still in his trespasses. *Ps. lxviii.* 21. They have cast away the law of the Lord of hosts, and despised the word of the Holy One of Israel. Therefore is the anger of the Lord kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten them: and their carcases were torn in the midst of the streets. *Is. v.* 24, 25.

2. and consumed us for our transgressions, by thy late heavy and dreadful visitation;

2. Thou hast hid thy face from us, and hast consumed us because of our iniquities. *Is. lxiv.* 7. We are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled. Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, and our secret sins in the light of thy countenance. *Ps. xc.* 7, 8. And he said unto me, Son of man, the place of my throne, and the place of the soles of my feet, where I will dwell in the midst of the children of Israel for ever, and my holy Name, shall the house of Israel no more defile. In their setting of their threshold by my thresholds, and their posts by my posts, and the wall between me and them, they have even defiled my holy Name by their abominations that they have committed: wherefore I have consumed them in mine anger. *Eze. xliii.* 7, 8. It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God. *He. x.* 31.

3. and now, in the midst of judgment remembering mercy, hast redeemed our souls from the jaws of death;

3. O Lord, revive thy work in the midst of the years, in wrath remember mercy. *Hab. iii.* 2. I will visit their transgression with the rod, and their iniquity with stripes. Nevertheless my loving kindness will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness to fail. My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips. *Ps. lxxxix.* 32, 33, 34. The Lord will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, the Lord will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite

you. *Ex. xii.* 23. The Lord will take away from thee all sickness, and will put none of the evil diseases of Egypt upon thee. *De. vii.* 15. And when the angel stretched out his hand upon Jerusalem to destroy it, the Lord repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed the people, It is enough; stay now thine hand. 2 *Sa. xxiv.* 16. He, being full of compassion, forgave their iniquity, and destroyed them not: yea, many a time turned he his anger away, and did not stir up all his wrath. *Ps. lxxviii.* 38. O Lord, thou hast brought up my soul from the grave: thou hast kept me alive that I should not go down to the pit. *Ps. xxx.* 3. Thou hast delivered my soul from death: wilt not thou deliver my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in the light of the living? *Ps. lvi.* 13.—*See also, Ps. cvi.* 29. 43, 44, 45.

4. We offer unto thy fatherly goodness, ourselves, our souls and bodies which thou hast delivered, to be a living sacrifice unto thee,

4. What shall I render unto the Lord for all his benefits toward me? *Ps. cxvi.* 12. I beseech you therefore, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. *Ro. xii.* 1. My lips will be fain when I sing unto thee: and so will my soul whom thou hast delivered. *Ps. lxxi.* 21. Return unto thy rest, O my soul; for the Lord hath dealt bountifully with thee. For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling. *Ps. cxvi.* 7, 8. Bless the Lord, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits: who healeth all thy diseases; who redeemeth thy life from destruction; who crowneth thee with loving kindness and tender mercies. Like as a father pitieth his children, so the Lord pitieth them that fear him. *Ps. ciii.* 2, 3, 4. 13.

5. always praising and magnifying thy mercies in the midst of thy Church; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

5. Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation say continually, The Lord be magnified. *Ps. xl.* 16. My tongue shall speak of thy righteousness, and of thy praise all the day long. *Ps. xxxv.* 28. I will go into thy house with burnt offerings: I will pay thee my vows, which my lips have uttered, and my mouth hath spoken, when I was in trouble. *Ps. lxvi.* 13, 14. In the midst of the Church will I sing praise unto thee. *He. ii.* 12. I will pay my vows unto the Lord now in the presence of all his people, in the courts of the Lord's house, in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise ye the Lord. *Ps. cxvi.* 18, 19. Unto

him be glory in the Church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen. *Ep. iii.* 21.

XXXVIII. For Deliverance from the Plague, &c. No. 2.

1. We humbly acknowledge before thee, O most merciful Father, that all the punishments which are threatened in thy law might justly have fallen upon us, by reason of our manifold transgressions and hardness of heart;

1. It shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee. *De. xxviii.* 15. If ye shall despise my statutes, so that ye will not do all my commandments, I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint over you terror, consumption, and the burning ague, that shall consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart. *Le. xxvi.* 15, 16. He that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief. *Pr. xxviii.* 14. Harden not your heart as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness. *Ps. xcv.* 8. After all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that thou our God hast punished us less than our iniquities deserve, and hast given us such deliverance as this; should we again break thy commandments, wouldest not thou be angry with us till thou hadst consumed us, so that there should be no remnant nor escaping? O Lord God of Israel, thou art righteous, for we remain yet escaped, as it is this day. *Ezr. ix.* 13, 14, 15. It is of the Lord's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not. *La. iii.* 22.—*See also, Is. lix.* 12 *to* 15. 18.—*De. xxviii.* 21, 22. 27. 61.

2. Yet seeing it hath pleased thee of thy tender mercy, upon our weak and unworthy humiliation,

2. Through the tender mercy of our God. *Lu. i.* 78. His tender mercies are over all his works. *Ps. cxlv.* 9. O remember not against us former iniquities: let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us: for we are brought very low. *Ps. lxxix.* 8. To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him. O Lord, to us belongeth confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because we have sinned against thee. *Da. ix.* 9, 8. Seest thou how Ahab humbleth himself before me? because he humbleth himself before me, I will not bring the evil in his days. 1 *Ki. xxi.* 29. So the people of Nineveh believed God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth, from the

greatest of them even to the least of them. And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not. *Jon. iii.* 5. 10.

3. to assuage the contagious sickness wherewith we lately have been sore afflicted, and to restore the voice of joy and health into our dwellings:

3. If I send pestilence among my people, if my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land. 2 *Ch. vii.* 13, 14. I will restore health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the Lord. *Je. xxx.* 17. The voice of joy and health is in the dwellings of the righteous. *Ps. cxviii.* 15. Thus saith the Lord, Again there shall be heard in this place, even in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, that are desolate, without man, and without inhabitant, and without beast, the voice of joy, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that shall say, Praise the Lord of hosts: for the Lord is good; for his mercy endureth for ever. *Je. xxxiii.* 10, 11. O Lord my God, I cried unto thee, and thou hast healed me. Thou hast turned for me my mourning into dancing; thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness; to the end that my glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent. O Lord, my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever. *Ps. xxx.* 2. 11, 12.—*See also*, *Je. xxxi.* 13.

4. We offer unto thy Divine Majesty the sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, lauding and magnifying thy glorious Name, for such thy preservation and providence over us; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

4. By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name. *He. xiii.* 15. The Levites said, Stand up and bless the Lord your God for ever and ever: and blessed be thy glorious Name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise. *Ne. ix.* 5. The dead praise not the Lord, neither any that go down into silence. But we will bless the Lord from this time forth and for evermore. Praise the Lord. *Ps. cxv.* 17, 18. The grave cannot praise thee, death cannot celebrate thee: they that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy truth. The living, the living, he shall praise thee, as I do this day: the father to the children shall make known thy truth. *Is. xxxviii.* 18, 19. My soul doth magnify the Lord, and my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour. *Lu. i.* 46, 47. I will praise the

name of God with a song, and will magnify him with thanksgiving. *Ps. lxix.* 30. The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow. Then called I upon the name of the Lord; O Lord, I beseech thee, deliver my soul. Gracious is the Lord, and righteous; yea, our God is merciful. The Lord preserveth the simple: I was brought low, and he helped me. *Ps. cxvi.* 3, 4, 5, 6. I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence. Because thou hast made the Lord, which is my refuge, even the Most High, thy habitation; there shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. *Ps. xci.* 2, 3. 9, 10. The Lord preserveth all them that love him. *Ps. cxlv.* 20.

COLLECTS,

FOR SUNDAYS AND SAINTS' DAYS THROUGHOUT THE YEAR.

XXXIX. The first Sunday in Advent.

A PRAYER FOR CONVERSION FROM SIN.

1. Almighty God, give us grace that we may cast away the works of darkness, and put upon us the armour of light,

1. It is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure. *Ph. ii.* 13. Without me ye can do nothing. *John xv.* 5. In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, and strengthenedst me with strength in my soul. *Ps. cxxxviii.* 3. This is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God. *John iii.* 19, 20, 21. Have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them. *Ep. v.* 11. Let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of light. *Ro. xiii.* 12. If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth; but if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. 1 *John i.* 6, 7. Ye have put off the old man with his deeds; and have put on the new man, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him. *Col. iii.* 9, 10.

2. now in the time of this mortal life, in which thy Son Jesus Christ came to visit us in great humility;

2. Behold, now is the accepted time; now is the day of salvation. 2 *Co. vi.* 2. I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness. *John xii.* 46. Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world; he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life. *John viii.* 12. Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass.

Mat. xxi. 5. Christ Jesus, who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God; but made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men. *Ph. ii.* 5, 6, 7. The Day-spring from on high hath visited us, to give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace. *Lu. i.* 78, 79.

3. that in the last day, when he shall come again in his glorious Majesty to judge both the quick and dead,

3. The Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with his mighty angels. 2 *Th. i.* 7. When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory: and before him shall be gathered all nations; and he shall separate them one from another. *Mat. xxv.* 31, 32. Who shall give account to him that is ready to judge the quick and the dead. 1 *Pe. iv.* 5. The hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice, and shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation. *John v.* 28, 29. I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen. *Re. i.* 18.

4. we may rise to the life immortal,

4. Thy brother shall rise again. Martha saith unto him, I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day. Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: and whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. *John xi.* 23 *to* 26. This corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality. So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory. 1 *Co. xv.* 53, 54. The Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: then we which are alive and remain, shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. 1 *Th. iv.* 16, 17.

5. through him who liveth and reigneth with thee and

5. Now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the first-fruits of them that slept. For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive. 1 *Co. xv.* 20. 22. Christ being

the Holy Ghost, now and ever. *Amen.*

raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him. For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God. *Ro. vi.* 9, 10, He is LORD of lords, and KING of kings. *Re. xvii.* 14. He hath on his vesture and on his thigh a Name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS. *Re. xix.* 16. Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever. *He. i.* 8.

The Epistle, Ro. x. 8 *to the end of the chapter.*
The Gospel, Mat. xxi. 1 *to* 14.

XL. The second Sunday in Advent.

A PRAYER BEFORE READING THE SCRIPTURES.

1. Blessed Lord, who hast caused all holy Scriptures to be written for our learning;

1. And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed is the womb that bare thee. But he said, Yea rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it. *Lu. xi.* 27, 28. The Spirit of the Lord spake by me, and his word was in my tongue. 2 *Sa. xxiii.* 2. Whatsoever things were written aforetime, were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the Scriptures might have hope. *Ro. xv.* 4. All Scripture is given by inspiration of God and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness. 2 *Ti. iii.* 16. All these things happened unto them for ensamples, and they are written for our admonition. 1 *Co. x.* 11.—*See also, Mar. xii.* 36.

2. Grant that we may in such wise hear them,

2. Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth to have. *Lu. viii.* 18. Lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted word, which is able to save your souls. *Ja. i.* 21.

3. read,

3. Search the Scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life; and they are they which testify of me. *John v.* 39. Till I come, give attendance to reading. 1 *Ti. iv.* 13.

4. mark,

4. Who hath stood in the counsel of the Lord? who hath marked his word, and heard it? *Je. xxiii.* 18. These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received

the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the Scriptures daily, whether those things were so. *Ac. xvii.* 11. And he said unto them, Set your hearts unto all the words which I testify among you this day: for it is not a vain thing for you, because it is your life. *De. xxxii.* 46, 47.

5. learn,

5. Thy hands have made me and fashioned me: give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments. *Ps. cxix.* 73. As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby. 1 *Pe. ii.* 2. Grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. 2 *Pe. iii.* 18.

6. and inwardly digest them,

6. This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein; for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success. *Jos. i.* 8. We ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time we should let them slip. *He. ii.* 1.

7. that by patience, and comfort of thy Holy Word, we may embrace, and ever hold fast the blessed hope of everlasting life, which thou hast given us in our Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

7. Ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise. *He. x.* 36. My soul fainteth for thy salvation: but I hope in thy word. *Ps. cxix.* 81. These are written that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing, ye might have life through his name. *John xx.* 31. Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein. *Re. i.* 3. That on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience. *Lu. viii.* 15. Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy Ghost. *Ro. xv.* 13.—*See also above, in* § 1. Remember how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast. Hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown. *Re. iii.* 3. 11. Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, to an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in

heaven for you. 1 *Pe. i.* 3, 4. That we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set before us: which hope we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast, and which entereth into that within the veil; whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus. *He. vi.* 18, 19, 20.

The Epistle, Ro. xv. 4 *to* 14.
The Gospel, Lu. xxi. 25 *to* 34.

XLI. The third Sunday in Advent.

A PRAYER THAT THE LABOURS OF MINISTERS MAY BE SUCCESSFUL.

1. O Lord Jesu Christ, who at thy first coming didst send thy messenger to prepare thy way before thee;

1. Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee. The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight. *Mar. i.* 2, 3. Thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest, for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord, to prepare his ways. *Lu. i.* 76.—*See also, Mal. iii.* 1.

2. Grant that the ministers and stewards of thy mysteries

2. Let a man so account of us, as of the ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God. 1 *Co. iv.* 1. As every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God. 1 *Pe. iv.* 10. In all things approving ourselves as the ministers of God. 2 *Co. vi.* 4.

3. may likewise so prepare and make ready thy way, by turning the hearts of the disobedient to the wisdom of the just,

3. And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord. *Lu. i.* 17. *and Mal. iv.* 5, 6. The Gentiles unto whom now I send thee, to open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God. *Ac. xxvi.* 17, 18. Unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding. *Job xxviii.* 28.—*See also, Lu. x.* 42.

4. that at thy second coming to judge the world we may be found an acceptable people

4. Judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and then shall every man have praise of God. 1 *Co. iv.* 5. We labour, that, whe-

in thy sight, who livest and reignest with the Father and the Holy Spirit, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

ther present or absent, we may be accepted of him. For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad. 2 *Co. v.* 9, 10. I give thee charge in the sight of God, that thou keep this commandment without spot, unrebukeable, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 *Ti. vi.* 13, 14. For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end. *He. iii.* 14. To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the beloved. *Ep. i.* 6. Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; (for he is faithful that promised.) For yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry. *He. x.* 23. 37.—*See also*, *Lu. x.* 42.

The Epistle, 1 *Co. iv.* 1 *to* 6.

The Gospel, *Mat. xi.* 2 *to* 11.

XLII. The fourth Sunday in Advent.

A PRAYER FOR GRACE AND ASSISTANCE IN OUR CHRISTIAN COURSE.

1. O Lord, raise up (we pray thee) thy power, and come among us, and with great might succour us;

1. Before Ephraim and Benjamin and Manasseh stir up thy strength, and come and save us. *Ps. lxxx.* 2. Awake, awake, put on strength, O arm of the Lord; awake, as in the ancient days, in the generations of old. *Is. li.* 9. Be not thou far from me, O Lord, O my strength, haste thee to help me. *Ps. xxii.* 19. He giveth power to the faint; and to them that have no might he increaseth strength. *Is. xl.* 29.

2. that whereas, through our sins and wickedness, we are sore let and hindered in running the race that is set before us,

2. My life is spent with grief, and my years with sighing: my strength faileth because of mine iniquity, and my bones are consumed. *Ps. xxxi.* 10. When we were in the flesh, the motions of sins, which were by the law, did work in our members to bring forth fruit unto death. I see another law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members. *Ro. vii.* 5. 23. Mine eyes fail with looking upward: O Lord, I am oppressed; undertake for me. *Is. xxxviii.* 14. Let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us.

He. xii. 1. I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt enlarge my heart. *Ps. cxix.* 32.

3. thy bountiful grace and mercy may speedily help and deliver us;

3. Make haste, O God, to deliver me; make haste to help me, O Lord. *Ps. lxx.* 1. Be pleased, O Lord, to deliver me: O Lord, make haste to help me. I am poor and needy; yet the Lord thinketh upon me: thou art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God. *Ps. xl.* 13. 17. Arise for our help, and redeem us for thy mercies' sake. *Ps. xliv.* 26. Bow down thine ear to me; deliver me speedily. *Ps. xxxi.* 2. And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee. 2 *Co. xii.* 9.

4. through the satisfaction of thy Son our Lord, to whom with thee and the Holy Ghost, be honour and glory, world without end. *Amen.*

4. Jesus Christ the righteous, and he is the Propitiation for our sins. 1 *John ii.* 1, 2. Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows. He was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed. The Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all. He bare the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors. *Is. liii.* 4, 5, 6. 12. Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: whom God hath set forth to be a Propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus. *Ro. iii.* 24, 25, 26.

The Epistle, Ph. iv. 4 *to* 8.

The Gospel, John i. 19 *to* 29.

XLIII. The Nativity of our Lord, or the Birth-day of Christ, commonly called Christmas-day.

A PRAYER FOR RENOVATION.

1. Almighty God, who hast given us thy only-begotten Son to take our nature upon him,

1. God so loved the world that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. *John iii.* 16. We have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world. 1 *John iv.* 14. Verily he took not on him the nature of angels; but he took on him the seed of Abraham. *He. ii.* 16. The Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only-begotten of the Fa-

ther,) full of grace and truth. *John i.* 14. Without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh. 1 *Ti. iii.* 16.—*See also*, 1 *John iv.* 9.

2. and as at this time to be born of a pure Virgin;

2. Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. *Is. vii.* 14. *and Mat. i.* 22, 23. The angel Gabriel was sent from God, to a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David: and the virgin's name was Mary. *Lu. i.* 26, 27. Then Joseph took unto him his wife, and knew her not till she had brought forth her first-born Son, and he called his name JESUS. *Mat. i.* 24, 25. When the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman. *Ga. iv.* 4.

3. Grant that we being regenerate,

3. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? Can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born? Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. *John iii.* 3, 4, 5. Know ye not that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ, were baptized into his death? Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life. *Ro. vi.* 3, 4. In whom also ye are circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ: buried with him in baptism, wherein also ye are risen with him through the faith of the operation of God. *Col. ii.* 11, 12. If any man be in Christ, he is a new creature. 2 *Co. v.* 17. Ye have put off the old man with his deeds; and have put on the new man, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him. *Col. iii.* 9, 10.—*See also*, 1 *Co. vi.* 11.—*Ga. vi.* 15.

4. and made thy children by adoption and grace,

4. As many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. *John i.* 12, 13. Ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father. *Ro. viii.* 15. God sent forth his Son, to redeem them that were

under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons. And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father. *Ga. iv.* 4, 5, 6.

5. may daily be renewed by thy Holy Spirit; through the same our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the same Spirit, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

5. Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost. *Tit. iii.* 5. Be renewed in the spirit of your mind. *Ep. iv.* 23. Be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind. *Ro. xii.* 2. Ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit. 1 *Pe. i.* 22. We faint not, but though our outward man perish, yet the inward man is renewed day by day. 2 *Co. iv.* 16. They that wait upon the Lord shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint. *Is. xl.* 31.

The Epistle, He. i. 1 *to* 13.
The Gospel, John i. 1 *to* 15.

XLIV. Saint Stephen's Day.

A PRAYER FOR THE IMITATION OF THE SAINTS.

1. Grant, O Lord, that, in all our sufferings here upon earth for the testimony of thy truth,

1. Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his Lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you. *John xv.* 20. Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake. *Mat. xxiv.* 9. And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his name. *Ac. v.* 41. When he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held. *Re. vi.* 9.

2. we may stedfastly look up to heaven, and by faith behold the glory that shall be revealed;

2. Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth. *Is. xlv.* 22. Stephen being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, and said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God. *Ac. vii.* 55, 56. I will direct my prayer unto thee, and will look up. *Ps. v.* 3. I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the

glory which shall be revealed in us. *Ro. viii.* 18. Our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory; while we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for we walk by faith, not by sight. 2 *Co. iv.* 17, 18.—*v.* 7. Rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy. If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy are ye; for the Spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you. 1 *Pe. iv.* 13, 14.

3. and, being filled with the Holy Ghost, may learn to love and bless our persecutors by the example of thy first Martyr Saint Stephen, who prayed for his murderers to thee, O blessed Jesus, who standest at the right hand of God to succour all those that suffer for thee, our only Mediator and Advocate. *Amen.*

3. They cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord, and cast him out of the city. And they stoned Stephen, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit. And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. *Ac. vii.* 57 *to* 60. Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you and persecute you. *Mat. v.* 44. Bless them which persecute you: bless, and curse not. *Ro. xii.* 14. If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink. *Pr. xxv.* 21. Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. *Lu. xxiii.* 34. Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. *Mat. xxviii.* 18. Jesus Christ, who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him. 1 *Pe. iii.* 21, 22: He himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted. *He. ii.* 18. He is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them. *He. vii.* 25.

For the Epistle, Ac. vii. 55 *to the end of the chapter.*
The Gospel, Mat. xxiii. 34 *to the end of the chapter.*

XLV. Saint John the Evangelist's Day.

A PRAYER FOR THE UNIVERSAL CHURCH.

1. Merciful Lord, we beseech thee to

1. This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that God is light, and in him is no dark-

cast thy bright beams of light upon thy Church,

ness at all. 1 *John i.* 5. Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life. *John viii.* 12. In him was life, and the life was the light of men. *John i.* 4.

2. that it being enlightened by the doctrine of thy blessed Apostle and Evangelist Saint John

2. Of them he chose twelve, whom also he named apostles, —James and John. *Lu. vi.* 13, 14. His servant John, who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ. *Re. i.* 1, 2. This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things. *John xxi.* 24. That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled of the Word of life; that which we have seen and heard, declare we unto you. 1 *John i.* 1. 3. I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting Gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people. *Re. xiv.* 6. Ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord. *Ep. v.* 8. God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. 2 *Co. iv.* 6.

3. may so walk in the light of thy truth, that it may at length attain to the light of everlasting life; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. Arise, shine; for thy light is come, and the glory of the Lord is risen upon thee. *Is. lx.* 1. Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you; for he that walketh in darkness, knoweth not whither he goeth. *John xii.* 35. If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth: but if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. 1 *John i.* 6, 7. Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls. 1 *Pe. i.* 9. With thee is the fountain of life; in thy light shall we see light. *Ps. xxxvi.* 9. Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light. *Col. i.* 12. And the angel shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem. And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof. And the nations

of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it. *Re. xxi.* 10. 23, 24. Now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. The gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Ro. vi.* 22, 23. The Lord shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory. *Is. lx.* 19.

The Epistle, 1 *John i.* 1 *to the end of the chapter.*

The Gospel, John xxi. 19 *to the end of the chapter.*

XLVI. The Innocents' Day.

A PRAYER FOR THE IMITATION OF THE SAINTS.

1. O Almighty God, who out of the mouths of babes and sucklings hast ordained strength,

1. Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength because of thine enemies. *Ps. viii.* 2. And when the Chief Priests and Scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying, Hosannah to the Son of David; they were sore displeased, and said unto Him, Hearest thou what these say? And Jesus saith unto them, Yea; have ye never read, Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise? *Mat. xxi.* 15, 16.

2. and madest infants to glorify thee by their deaths;

2. Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently enquired of the wise men. Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, In Rama was there a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not. *Mat. ii.* 16, 17, 18.

3. Mortify and kill all vices in us,

3. If ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live. *Ro. viii.* 13. Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry. *Col. iii.* 5. Reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord. Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof. *Ro. vi.* 11, 12. Jesus said, Verily, I say unto you,

Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. *Mat. xviii.* 3. I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection. 1 *Co. ix.* 27.

4. and so strengthen us by thy grace,

4. I desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which is your glory. For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, that he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man. *Ep. iii.* 13, 14. 16. Thou therefore, my son, be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus. 2 *Ti. ii.* 1. My grace is sufficient for thee; for my strength is made perfect in weakness. 2 *Co. xii.* 9. I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me. *Ph. iv.* 13.

5. that by the innocency of our lives, and constancy of our faith even unto death,

5. Keep innocency, and take heed unto the thing that is right: for that shall bring a man peace at the last. *Ps. xxxvii.* 38. These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. And in their mouth was found no guile. *Re. xiv.* 4, 5. They overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death. *Re. xii.* 11. Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer; be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. *Re. ii.* 10. Hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown. *Re. iii.* 11. I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith. 2 *Ti. iv.* 7.—*See also, He. xii.* 4.—*Ph. ii.* 14, 15.

6. we may glorify thy holy Name; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

6. Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul; having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, whereas they speak against you as evil doers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation. 1 *Pe. ii.* 11, 12. Verily, verily, I say unto thee, when thou wast young, thou girdest thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry thee whither thou wouldest not. This spake he, signifying by what death he should glorify God. *John xxi.* 18, 19. Ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and

in your spirit, which are God's. 1 *Co. vi.* 20. If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy are ye; for the Spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified. 1 *Pe. iv.* 14. According to my earnest expectation and my hope, that in nothing I shall be ashamed, but that with all boldness, as always, so now also Christ shall be magnified in my body, whether it be by life, or by death. *Ph. i.* 20.

For the Epistle, Re. xiv. 1 *to* 6.

The Gospel, Mat. ii. 13 *to* 19.

The Sunday after Christmas-day, the same as XLIII.

XLVII. The Circumcision of Christ.

A PRAYER FOR MORTIFICATION.

1. Almighty God, who madest thy blessed Son to be circumcised, and obedient to the law for man;

1. And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb. *Lu. ii.* 21. When the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law. *Ga. iv.* 4. Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him; but John forbad him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me? and Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. *Mat. iii.* 13, 14, 15. Though he were a Son, yet learned he obedience by the things which he suffered. *He. v.* 8. Think not that I am come to destroy the Law, or the Prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil. *Mat. v.* 17.

2. Grant us the true Circumcision of the Spirit;

2. Circumcise yourselves to the Lord. *Je. iv.* 4. He is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the Spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men but of God. *Ro. ii.* 29. And ye are complete in him, which is the head of all principality and power, in whom also ye are circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ. *Col. ii.* 10, 11.

3. that, our hearts, and all our members, being mortified from all worldly and carnal lusts,

3. Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth. *Col. iii.* 5. Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul. 1 *Pe. ii.* 11. This is the will of God, even your sanctification. 1 *Th. iv.* 3. Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. 1 *John ii.* 15, 16. I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil. They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. *John xvii.* 15, 16. The cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world. *Ga. vi.* 14.—*See also, Ro. ii.* 29. *as in* § 2.

4. we may in all things obey thy blessed will; through the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

4. They that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts; if we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit. *Ga. v.* 24, 25. No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life, that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier. 2 *Ti. ii.* 4. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. 1 *John ii.* 15. This is the love of God, that we keep his commandments. 1 *John v.* 3. Let not sin reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof. Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead. *Ro. vi.* 12, 13. Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps. 1 *Pe. ii.* 21.

The Epistle, Ro. iv. 8 *to* 15.
The Gospel, Lu. ii. 15 *to* 22.

XLVIII. The Epiphany, or the Manifestation of Christ to the Gentiles.

PRAYER FOR ADMITTANCE TO THE ENJOYMENT OF GOD IN HEAVEN.

1. O God, who by the leading of a star didst ma-

1. The Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising. *Is. lx.* 3. When Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judæa in the days of Herod the king, behold,

nifest thy only-begotten Son to the Gentiles;

there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem, saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are to come to worship him. Then Herod, when he had privily called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared. And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search diligently for the young child, and when ye have found him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also. When they had heard the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was. When they saw the star they rejoiced with exceeding great joy. And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him. *Mat. ii.* 1, 2. 7 *to* 11. Without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory. 1 *Ti. iii.* 16. Mine eyes have seen thy salvation, which thou hast prepared before the face of all people; a light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel. *Lu. ii.* 30, 31, 32.

2. Mercifully grant, that we, which know thee now by faith,

2. I write unto you, little children, because ye have known the Father. 1 *John ii.* 13. If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him. Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us. Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me hath seen the Father. Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake. *John xiv.* 7, 8, 9. 11. Ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light. For God, who commandeth the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. *Ep. v.* 8. 2 *Co. iv.* 6. This is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. *John xvii.* 3. The just shall live by his faith. *Hab. ii.* 4. We walk by faith, not by sight. 2 *Co. v.* 7. The life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith

of the Son of God. *Ga. ii.* 20. The Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have believed that I came out from God. I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father. His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no proverb. Now are we sure that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe that thou camest forth from God. *John xvi.* 27 *to* 30.

3. may after this life have the fruition of thy glorious Godhead; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord. *Mat. xxv.* 21. His servants shall serve him: and they shall see his face. *Re. xxii.* 3, 4. Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. 1 *John iii.* 2. Now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part, but then shall I know even as also I am known. 1 *Co. xiii.* 12.

The Epistle, Ep. iii. 1 *to* 13.
The Gospel, Mat. ii. 1 *to* 13.

XLIX. The first Sunday after the Epiphany.

A PRAYER FOR ILLUMINATION, OR A RIGHT JUDGMENT, IN ALL THINGS.

1. O Lord, we beseech thee mercifully to receive the prayers of thy people which call upon thee;

1. Lord, I make my prayer unto thee in an acceptable time. Hear me, O God, in the multitude of thy mercy; even in the truth of thy salvation. *Ps. lxix.* 13, 14. And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us. 1 *John v.* 14. The Lord hath heard my supplication: the Lord will receive my prayer. *Ps. vi.* 9.

2. and grant that they may both perceive and know what

2. Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law. *Ps. cxix.* 18. Shew me thy ways, O Lord; teach me thy paths. Lead me in thy truth, and teach me: for

things they ought to do,

thou art the God of my salvation; on thee do I wait all the day. *Ps. xxv.* 4, 5. Teach me thy way, O Lord, and lead me in a plain path. *Ps. xxvii.* 11. That which I see not teach thou me. *Job xxxiv.* 32. To will is present with me; but how to perform that which is good I find not. *Ro. vii.* 18. I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: I will guide thee with mine eye. *Ps. xxxii.* 8. For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding; that ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God. *Col. i.* 9, 10.—*See also, Ex. xxxiii.* 13.

3. and also may have grace and power faithfully to fulfil the same; through Jesus Christ our Lord *Amen.*

3. The Lord our God be with us, that he may incline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments. 1 *Ki. viii.* 57, 58. As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance: but as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation. 1 *Pe. i.* 14, 15. Let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear. *He. xii.* 28. It is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure. *Ph. ii.* 13. Be thou faithful unto death. *Re. ii.* 10. Now the God of peace make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ: to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. *He. xiii.* 20, 21.

The Epistle, Ro. xii. 1 *to* 6.

The Gospel, Lu. ii. 41 *to the end of the chapter.*

L. The second Sunday after the Epiphany.

A PRAYER FOR THE PEACE OF THE CHURCH.

1. Almighty and everlasting God, who dost govern all things in heaven and earth;

1. The Lord hath prepared his throne in the heavens; and his kingdom ruleth over all. *Ps. ciii.* 19. The Most High ruleth in the kingdom of men. *Da. iv.* 17. The kingdom is the Lord's: and he is the Governor among the nations. *Ps. xxii.* 28.—*See also, Ac. xvii.* 24, 25.

2. Mercifully hear the supplications of thy people,

2. Hearken unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Israel: hear thou from thy dwelling place, even from heaven; and when thou hearest, forgive. 2 *Ch. vi.* 21. Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. *Ps. iv.* 1.

3. and grant us thy peace all the days of our life; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid. *John xiv.* 27. Being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ. *Ro. v.* 1. The God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing. *Ro. xv.* 13. The Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. 2 *Th. iii.* 16. Pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee. *Ps. cxxii.* 6. He maketh peace in thy borders. *Ps. cxlvii.* 14. When a man's ways please the Lord, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him. *Pr. xvi.* 7. Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. *Ph. iv.* 6, 7.

The Epistle, Ro. xii. 6 *to* 16.
The Gospel, John ii. 1 *to* 12.

LI. The third Sunday after the Epiphany.

A PRAYER FOR DELIVERANCE FROM, AND SUPPORT UNDER, AFFLICTIONS.

1. Almighty and everlasting God, mercifully look upon our infirmities,

1. Look upon mine affliction and my pain; and forgive all my sins. *Ps. xxv.* 18. We have not an High Priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need. *He. iv.* 15, 16. Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. *Ro. viii.* 26. We have no might against this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do: but our eyes are upon thee. 2 *Ch. xx.* 12.

2. and in all

2. O the Hope of Israel, the Saviour thereof in time of

our dangers and necessities stretch forth thy right hand to help and defend us; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

trouble, why shouldest thou be as a man astonied, as a mighty man that cannot save? *Je. xiv.* 8, 9. Deliver us from evil. *Mat. vi.* 13. And Asa cried unto the Lord his God, and said, Lord, it is nothing with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power: help us, O Lord our God; for we rest on thee, and in thy name we go against this multitude. 2 *Ch. xiv.* 11. That thy beloved may be delivered, save with thy right hand, and hear me. Give us help from trouble: for vain is the help of man. *Ps. lx.* 5. 11. He giveth power to the faint; and to them that have no might he increaseth strength. *Is. xl.* 29. The salvation of the righteous is of the Lord: he is their strength in the time of trouble. And the Lord shall help them, and deliver them; and save them because they trust in him. *Ps. xxxvii.* 39, 40.

The Epistle, Ro. xii. 16 *to the end of the chapter.*

The Gospel, Mat. viii. 1 *to* 14.

LII. The fourth Sunday after the Epiphany.

A PRAYER FOR DELIVERANCE FROM, AND SUPPORT UNDER, TEMPTATIONS.

1. O God, who knowest us to be set in the midst of so many and great dangers,

1. The whole world lieth in wickedness. 1 *John v.* 19. Your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour. 1 *Pe. v.* 8. The Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired to have you, that he may sift you as wheat: but I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not. *Lu. xxii.* 31, 32. There were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. And many shall follow their pernicious ways. 2 *Pe. ii.* 1, 2. Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness. 2 *Pe. iii.* 17. That ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in the world. *Ph. ii.* 15.—*See also, Mic. vii.* 2, 3.

2. that by reason of the frailty of our nature we cannot always stand upright;

2. The flesh is weak. *Mat. xxvi.* 41. The flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: so that ye cannot do the things that ye would. *Ga. v.* 17. And his disciples came to him, and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us: we perish. And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? *Mat. viii.* 25, 26. Peter said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet will not I. And Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this day, even in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice.—When one of the maids of the High Priest saw Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jesus of Nazareth. But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is one of them. And he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art one of them: for thou art a Galilean, and thy speech agreeth thereto. But he began to curse and to swear, saying, I know not this man of whom ye speak. And the second time the cock crew. *Mar. xiv.* 29, 30. 66 *to* 72.—*See also*, *Ps. ciii.* 15, 16.

3. Grant to us such strength and protection, as may support us in all dangers, and carry us through all temptations; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. As thy days, so shall thy strength be. *De. xxxiii.* 25. There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man; but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it. 1 *Co. x.* 13. Be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. *Ep. vi.* 10, 11. And when Peter was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jesus. But when he saw the wind boisterous, he was afraid; and, beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me. And immediately Jesus stretched forth his hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt? *Mat. xiv.* 29, 30, 31. Unless the Lord had been my help, my soul had almost dwelt in silence. *Ps. xciv.* 17. My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. 2 *Co. xii.* 9. Strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power. *Col. i.* 11. He

giveth power to the faint; and to them that have no might he increaseth strength. They that wait upon the Lord shall renew their strength. *Is. xl.* 29. 31. The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations. 2 *Pe. ii.* 9. The righteous cry, and the Lord heareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles. The Lord is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart, and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit. Many are the afflictions of the righteous, but the Lord delivereth him out of them all. *Ps. xxxiv.* 17, 18, 19. I was delivered out of the mouth of the lion. And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. 2 *Ti. iv.* 17, 18.

The Epistle, Ro. xiii. 1 *to* 8.

The Gospel, Mat. viii. 23 *to the end of the chapter.*

LIII. The fifth Sunday after the Epiphany.

A PRAYER FOR THE UNIVERSAL CHURCH.

1. O Lord, we beseech thee to keep thy Church and houshold continually in thy true religion;

1. I the Lord do keep it; [the Vineyard, i. e. *the Church;*] I will water it every moment: lest any hurt it, I will keep it night and day. *Is. xxvii.* 3. Christ loved the Church, and gave himself for it. *Ep. v.* 25. Ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow-citizens with the saints, and of the houshold of God. *Ep. ii.* 19. While men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way. *Mat. xiii.* 25. Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace. *He. xiii.* 9. I hate every false way. *Ps. cxix.* 128. We are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end. *He. iii.* 14. Thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left. *Is. xxx.* 21. I will put my Spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do them. *Eze. xxxvi.* 27. Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will per-

form it until the day of Jesus Christ. *Ph. i.* 6.—*See also, Lu. xxii.* 31, 32.

2. that they who do lean only upon the hope of thy heavenly grace

2. Trust in the Lord with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. *Pr. iii.* 5. Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you. 1 *Pe. v.* 7. My soul, wait thou only upon God; for my expectation is from him. *Ps. lxii.* 5. The Lord is my portion, saith my soul; therefore will I hope in him. The Lord is good unto them that wait for him, to the soul that seeketh him. It is good that a man should both hope and quietly wait for the salvation of the Lord. *La. iii.* 24, 25, 26. Shew thy marvellous lovingkindness, O thou that savest by thy right hand them which put their trust in thee from those that rise up against them. *Ps. xvii.* 7. We both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe. 1 *Ti. iv.* 10. Thou art the God of my salvation; on thee do I wait all the day. *Ps. xxv.* 5. Who is this that cometh up from the wilderness, leaning upon her beloved? *Ca. viii.* 5. I have set the Lord always before me: because he is at my right hand, I shall not be moved. Therefore my heart is glad and my glory rejoiceth: my flesh also shall rest in hope. *Ps. xvi.* 8, 9.—*See also,* 2 *Ki. xviii.* 21.—*Ps. cxxxviii.* 8.—*Joel iii.* 16.

3. may evermore be defended by thy mighty power; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil. *John xvii.* 15. Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world. 1 *John iv.* 4. The Name of the Lord is a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is safe. *Pr. xviii.* 10. Salvation will God appoint for walls and bulwarks. Trust ye in the Lord for ever: for in the Lord JEHOVAH is everlasting strength. *Is. xxvi.* 1. 4.—*See also, Is. lxiii.* 1.

The Epistle, Col. iii. 12 *to* 18.

The Gospel, Mat. xiii. 24 *to* 31.

LIV. The sixth Sunday after the Epiphany.

A PRAYER FOR ADMITTANCE TO THE ENJOYMENT OF GOD IN HEAVEN.

1. O God, whose blessed Son was manifested that he might destroy the works of the devil,

1. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil. 1 *John iii.* 8. Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil. *He. ii.* 14. Now is the judgment of this world; now shall the prince of this world be cast out. *John xii.* 31. And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name. And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. *Lu. x.* 17, 18.—*See also*, *Da. ix.* 24.

2. and make us the sons of God,

2. As many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. *John i.* 12, 13. When the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law, to redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons. And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father. *Ga. iv.* 4, 5, 6.

3. and heirs of eternal life;

3. If children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ. *Ro. viii.* 17. The people and the Gentiles unto whom I send thee to open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified. *Ac. xxvi.* 17, 18. We ourselves also were sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, and hating one another. But after that the kindness and love of God our Saviour toward man appeared, that, being justified by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life. *Tit. iii.* 3, 4. 7. Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath be-

gotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, to an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you. 1 *Pe. i.* 3, 4.

4. Grant us, we beseech thee, that, having this hope, we may purify ourselves, even as he his pure;

4. Every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure. 1 *John iii.* 3. Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit. 2 *Co. vii.* 1. As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance; but as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation; because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy. 1 *Pe. i.* 14, 15, 16.

5. that, when he shall appear again with power and great glory, we may be made like unto him in his eternal and glorious kingdom;

5. Then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. *Mat. xxiv.* 30. When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory. *Mat. xxv.* 31. When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory. *Col. iii.* 4. Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself. *Ph. iii.* 21. Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. 1 *John iii.* 2. As we have borne the image of the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the heavenly. 1 *Co. xv.* 49.

6. where with thee, O Father, and thee, O Holy Ghost, he liveth and reigneth, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

6. Unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever. *He. i.* 8. Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come. *Re. iv.* 8. The Lord sitteth King for ever. *Ps. xxix.* 10. Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth. *Re. xix.* 6.

The Epistle, 1 *John iii.* 1 *to* 9.

The Gospel, *Mat. xxiv.* 23 *to* 32.

LV. The Sunday called Septuagesima.

A PRAYER FOR DELIVERANCE FROM JUDGMENTS.

1. O Lord, we beseech thee favourably to hear the prayers of thy people;

1. Hear me, O Lord; for thy lovingkindness is good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. *Ps. lxix.* 16. Consider and hear me, O Lord my God. *Ps. xiii.* 3. Will the Lord cast off for ever? and will he be favourable no more? *Ps. lxxvii.* 7. He shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: and he shall see his face with joy. *Job xxxiii.* 26. Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you. And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your heart. And I will be found of you, saith the Lord. *Je. xxix.* 12, 13, 14.

2. that we, who are justly punished for our offences,

2. Thou our God hast punished us less than our iniquities deserve. *Ezr. ix.* 13. Thou art just in all that is brought upon us; for thou hast done right, but we have done wickedly. *Ne. ix.* 33. We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly. *Ps. cvi.* 6. Fools because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted. *Ps. cvii.* 17. Wherefore doth a living man complain, a man for the punishment of his sins? *La. iii.* 39.

3. may be mercifully delivered by thy goodness,

3. Turn us again, O God, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved. O Lord God of hosts, how long wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people? *Ps. lxxx.* 3, 4. Remember not the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions: according to thy mercy remember thou me for thy goodness' sake, O Lord. *Ps. xxv.* 7. Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliver them. They cried unto thee, and were delivered. *Ps. xxii.* 4, 5. He regarded their affliction, when he heard their cry: and he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. *Ps. cvi.* 44, 45. The goodness of God endureth continually. *Ps. lii.* 1.

4. for the glory of thy Name; through Jesus Christ

4. Not unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy Name give glory, for thy mercy, and for thy truth's sake. *Ps. cxv.* 1. We do not present our supplications before thee for our righ-

our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

teousness, but for thy great mercies. *Da. ix.* 18. O Lord, though our iniquities testify against us, do thou it for thy Name's sake. *Je. xiv.* 7.

The Epistle, 1 *Co. ix.* 24 *to the end of the chapter.*

The Gospel, Mat. xx. 1 *to* 17.

LVI. The Sunday called Sexagesima.

A PRAYER FOR DELIVERANCE FROM JUDGMENTS.

1. O Lord God, who seest that we put not our trust in any thing that we do;

1. Mine eyes are unto thee, O God the Lord: in thee is my trust; leave not my soul destitute. *Ps. cxli.* 8. Lord, thou knowest all things. *John xxi.* 17. All things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. *He. iv.* 13. We had the sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead. 2 *Co. i.* 9. We are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags. *Is. lxiv.* 6. Can a man be profitable unto God, as he that is wise may be profitable unto himself? Is it any pleasure to the Almighty that thou art righteous? or is it gain to him, that thou makest thy ways perfect? *Job xxii.* 2, 3. Some trust in chariots, and some in horses, but we will remember the name of the Lord our God. They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright. *Ps. xx.* 7, 8. They that trust in the Lord shall be as mount Zion, which cannot be removed, but abideth for ever. *Ps. cxxv.* 1. Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed thee, or thirsty, and gave thee drink? when saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee? or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee? *Mat. xxv.* 37, 38, 39.

2. Mercifully grant that by thy power we may be defended against all adversity; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

2. Arise, O Lord: save me, O my God. Salvation belongeth unto the Lord: thy blessing is upon thy people. *Ps. iii.* 7, 8. Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand. I have laid help upon one that is mighty. *Ps. lxxxix.* 13. 19. Because of his strength will I wait upon thee: for God is my defence. I will sing of thy power; yea, I will

sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble. *Ps. lix.* 9. 16. The God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly. *Ro. xvi.* 20. I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil. *John xvii.* 15. The Lord liveth who hath redeemed my soul out of all adversity. 2 *Sa. iv.* 9. And Jacob said, God, before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God which fed me all my life long unto this day, the angel which redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads. *Ge. xlviii.* 15, 16. Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about. *Ps. xxxii.* 10. He is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him. *He. vii.* 25.

The Epistle, 2 *Co. xi.* 19 *to* 32.

The Gospel, *Lu. viii.* 4 *to* 16.

LVII. The Sunday called Quinquagesima.

A PRAYER FOR LOVE AND CHARITY.

1. O Lord, who hast taught us that all our doings without charity are nothing worth;

1. Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal. And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing. And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing. 1 *Co. xiii.* 1, 2, 3. Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. This is the first and great commandment. And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. On these two commandments hang all the Law and the Prophets. *Mat. xxii.* 37 *to* 40. This is the love of God, that we keep his commandments. 1 *John v.* 3. If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen. 1 *John iv.* 20. Whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have

need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him? My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth. 1 *John iii.* 17, 18. The end of the commandment is charity out of a pure heart, and of a good conscience, and of faith unfeigned. 1 *Ti. i.* 5.

2. Send thy Holy Ghost, and pour into our hearts that most excellent gift of charity,

2. By one Spirit are we all baptized into one body. 1 *Co. xii.* 13. The communion of the Holy Ghost be with you. 2 *Co. xiii.* 14. The fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, temperance: against such there is no law. *Ga. v.* 22, 23. And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost. *Ac. x.* 45. Covet earnestly the best gifts. 1 *Co. xii.* 31. Follow after charity. 1 *Co. xiv.* 1. The God of patience and consolation grant you to be likeminded one toward another. *Ro. xv.* 5. The Lord make you to increase and abound in love one toward another, and toward all men, even as we do toward you. 1 *Th. iii.* 12. The Lord direct your hearts into the love of God. 2 *Th. iii.* 5.

3. the very bond of peace and of all virtues,

3. Above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for charity shall cover the multitude of sins. 1 *Pe. iv.* 8. Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace. *Ep. iv.* 3. Above all these things put on charity, which is the bond of perfectness. *Col. iii.* 14. All the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this; Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. *Ga. v.* 14.—*See also*, 1 *Ti. i.* 5, 6, 7.

4. without which whosoever liveth is counted dead before thee:

4. We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not his brother, abideth in death. 1 *John iii.* 14. He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is love. 1 *John iv.* 8. If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food, and one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit? As the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also. *Ja. ii.* 15, 16. 26. I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead. *Re. iii.* 1.—*See also*, 1 *Ti. v.* 6.

5. Grant this for thine only Son Jesus Christ's sake. *Amen.*

5. Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word; that they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me. *John xvii.* 20, 21. This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you. As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love. *John xv.* 12. 9.

The Epistle, 1 *Co. xiii.* 1 *to the end of the chapter.*
The Gospel, Lu. xviii. 31 *to the end of the chapter.*

LVIII. The first Day of Lent.

A PRAYER FOR CONTRITION.

1. Almighty and everlasting God, who hatest nothing that thou hast made,

1. Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord God, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked, but that the wicked turn from his way and live. *Eze. xxxiii.* 11. The Lord is good to all, and his tender mercies are over all his works. *Ps. cxlv.* 9. He maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. *Mat. v.* 45.—*See also, La. iii.* 33.

2. and dost forgive the sins of all them that are penitent;

2. Now saith the Lord, turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning; and rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. *Joel ii.* 12, 13. Repent, and turn yourselves from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin. *Eze. xviii.* 30. Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. *Is. lv.* 7. Thus it is written, That repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations. *Lu. xxiv.* 46, 47. Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out. God having raised up his Son Jesus, sent him to bless you, in turning away every one of you from his iniquities. *Ac. iii.* 19. 26. This is the

covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them; and their sins and iniquities will I remember no more. *He. x.* 16, 17.—*See also, Ex. xxxiv.* 6, 7.—*Je. xxxi.* 33, 34.

3. Create and make in us new and contrite hearts,

3. Create in me a clean heart, O God, and renew a right spirit within me. The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit; a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise. *Ps. li.* 10. 17. A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh. *Eze. xxxvi.* 26. To this man will I look, even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word. *Is. lxvi.* 2. The publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. *Lu. xviii.* 13.

4. that we worthily lamenting our sins,

4. Behold this selfsame thing, that ye sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness it wrought in you, yea, what clearing of yourselves, yea, what indignation, yea, what fear, yea, what vehement desire, yea, what zeal, yea, what revenge! Godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death. 2 *Co. vii.* 11. 10. O Lord, to us belongeth confusion of face, because we have sinned against thee. *Da. ix.* 8. Woe unto us that we have sinned! For this our heart is faint; for these things our eyes are dim. *La. v.* 16, 17. Lo, I have sinned, and I have done wickedly: but these sheep, what have they done? 2 *Sa. xxiv.* 17.—*See also, Re. iii.* 17, 18.

5. and acknowledging our wretchedness,

5. Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer thee? I will lay mine hand upon my mouth. *Job xl.* 4. I am feeble and sore broken, I have roared by reason of the disquietness of my heart: my heart panteth, my strength faileth me, as for the light of mine eyes, it is also gone from me. *Ps. xxxviii.* 8. 10. O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this death? *Ro. vii.* 24. I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear; but now mine eye seeth thee. Wherefore I abhor myself, and repent in dust and ashes. *Job xlii.* 5, 6. O my God, I am ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for our iniquities are increased over our head,

and our trespass is grown up unto the heavens. *Ezr. ix.* 6. It is of the Lord's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not. *La. iii.* 22.

6. may obtain of thee, the God of all mercy, perfect remission and forgiveness; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

6. Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort. 2 *Co. i.* 3. Saith the Lord, I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more. *Je. xxxi.* 34. There is forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared. Let Israel hope in the Lord: for with the Lord there is mercy, and with him is plenteous redemption. *Ps. cxxx.* 4. 7. Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people according unto the greatness of thy mercy. *Nu. xiv.* 19. Your sins are forgiven you for his name's sake. 1 *John ii.* 12. Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy. Thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea. *Mi. vii.* 18, 19. All things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ. 2 *Co. v.* 18. In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins. *Ep. i.* 7. By one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified. *He. x.* 14.

For the Epistle, Joel ii. 12 *to* 18.
The Gospel, Mat. vi. 16 *to* 22.

LIX. The first Sunday in Lent.

A PRAYER FOR CHASTITY.

1. O Lord, who for our sake didst fast forty days and forty nights;

1. Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil. And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred. *Mat. iv.* 1, 2. Forasmuch then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind. 1 *Pe. iv.* 1. Though he were a Son, yet learned he obedience by the things which he suffered; and being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him. *He. v.* 8, 9.

2. Give us grace to use such abstinence, that, our flesh being

2. Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked: thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered with fatness; then he forsook God which made him, and lightly esteemed the Rock of his salvation. *De. xxxii.* 15. If ye live after the flesh, ye

subdued to the Spirit,

shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live. *Ro. viii.* 13. Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul. 1 *Pe. ii.* 11. Every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. I keep under my body and bring it into subjection. 1 *Co. ix.* 25. 27. Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth. *Col. iii.* 5. Be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit. *Ep. v.* 18. When ye fast, be not as the hypocrites. *Mat. vi.* 16. Quench not the Spirit. 1 *Th. v.* 19. Grieve not the Holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. *Ep. iv.* 30. The flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: so that ye cannot do the things that ye would. They that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts. *Ga. v.* 17. 24. He that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting. *Ga. vi.* 9.

3. we may ever obey thy godly motions in righteousness, and true holiness,

3. Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God. I speak after the manner of men, because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness. *Ro. vi.* 13. 19. It is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure. *Ph. ii.* 13. Put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness. *Ep. iv.* 24. Follow holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord. *He. xii.* 14.

4. to thy honour and glory, who livest and reignest with the Father and the Holy Ghost, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

4. Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name. *Ps. xxix.* 2. Ye are not your own, for ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's. 1 *Co. vi.* 19, 20. Christ shall be magnified in my body, whether it be by life, or by death. *Ph. i.* 20. Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen. 1 *Ti. i.* 17.

The Epistle, 2 *Co. vi.* 1 *to* 11.

The Gospel, *Mat. iv.* 1 *to* 12.

LX. The second Sunday in Lent.

A PRAYER FOR GRACE AND ASSISTANCE IN OUR CHRISTIAN COURSE.

1. Almighty God, who seest that we have no power of ourselves to help ourselves;

1. O Israel, thou hast destroyed thyself; but in me is thine help. *Ho. xiii.* 9. None can keep alive his own soul. *Ps. xxii.* 29. Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our sufficiency is of God. 2 *Co. iii.* 5. Put not your trust in princes, nor in any child of man, in whom there is no help. *Ps. cxlvi.* 3. Without me ye can do nothing. *John xv.* 5. O our God, we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do. 2 *Ch. xx.* 12.

2. Keep us both outwardly in our bodies, and inwardly in our souls;

2. Keep me as the apple of the eye, hide me under the shadow of thy wings. *Ps. xvii.* 8. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me. *John xvii.* 11. Thou art my hiding place, thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. *Ps. xxxii.* 7. The very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 *Th. v.* 23. An inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation. 1 *Pe. i.* 4, 5. No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper. *Is. liv.* 17. If God be for us, who can be against us? *Ro. viii.* 31.

3. that we may be defended from all adversities which may happen to the body, and from all evil thoughts which may assault and hurt the soul; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. Deliver me from mine enemies, O my God: defend me from them that rise up against me. *Ps. lix.* 1. Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence. He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust; his truth shall be thy shield and buckler. Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day; nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday. A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee. *Ps. xci.* 3 *to* 7. Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand

against the wiles of the devil. *Ep. vi.* 11. The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil: he shall preserve thy soul. *Ps. cxxi.* 7. From within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders, thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness: all these evil things come from within, and defile the man. *Mar. vii.* 21, 22, 23. The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the Lord. *Pr. xv.* 26. The law of the Lord is perfect, converting the soul. Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O Lord, my strength, and my Redeemer. *Ps. xix.* 7. 14. Search me, O God, and know my heart, try me and know my thoughts: and see if there be any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting. *Ps. cxxxix.* 23, 24.

The Epistle, 1 *Th. iv.* 1 *to* 9.

The Gospel, *Mat. xv.* 21 *to* 29.

LXI. The third Sunday in Lent.

A PRAYER FOR DELIVERANCE FROM ENEMIES.

1. We beseech thee, Almighty God, look upon the hearty desires of thy humble servants,

1. In the way of thy judgments, O Lord, have we waited for thee; the desire of our soul is to thy name, and to the remembrance of thee. With my soul have I desired thee in the night; yea, with my spirit within me will I seek thee early. *Is. xxvi.* 8, 9. Delight thyself also in the Lord, and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart. *Ps. xxxvii.* 4. He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them. *Ps. cxlv.* 19. The desire of the righteous shall be granted. *Pr. x.* 24. Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled. *Mat. v.* 6. Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear. *Ps. x.* 17.

2. and stretch forth the right hand of thy Majesty,

2. Why withdrawest thou thy hand, even thy right hand? pluck it out of thy bosom. *Ps. lxxiv.* 11. Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand. *Ps.*

lxxxix. 13. That thy beloved may be delivered, save with thy right hand, and hear me. *Ps. lx.* 5. Thou stretchedst out thy right hand, the earth swallowed them. *Ex. xv.* 12. Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness. *Is. xli.* 10.

3. to be our defence against all our enemies; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. Deliver me, O Lord, from mine enemies: I flee unto thee to hide me. *Ps. cxliii.* 9. Though I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me. *Ps. cxxxviii.* 7. When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the Lord shall lift up a standard against him. *Is. lix.* 19. In all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us. *Ro. viii.* 37. Thanks be to God which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 *Co. xv.* 57.

The Epistle, Ep. v. 1 *to* 15.

The Gospel, Lu. xi. 14 *to* 29.

LXII. The fourth Sunday in Lent.

A PRAYER FOR DELIVERANCE FROM JUDGMENTS.

1. Grant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that we, who for our evil deeds do worthily deserve to be punished,

1. Righteous art thou, O Lord, and upright are thy judgments. *Ps. cxix.* 137. Thou art just in all that is brought upon us; for thou hast done right, but we have done wickedly. *Ne. ix.* 33. After all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that thou our God hast punished us less than our iniquities deserve, and hast given us such deliverance as this; should we again break thy commandments, wouldest not thou be angry with us till thou hadst consumed us? *Ezr. ix.* 13, 14. Fools because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted. *Ps. cvii.* 17. Wherefore doth a living man complain, a man for the punishment of his sins? *La. iii.* 39. I will bear the indignation of the Lord, because I have sinned against him. *Mi. vii.* 9.

2. by the

2. Let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry

comfort of thy grace may mercifully be relieved; through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

mightily unto God: yea, let them turn every one from his evil way, and from the violence that is in their hands. Who can tell if God will turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not? And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them. *Jon. iii.* 8, 9, 10. O Israel, thou hast destroyed thyself; but in me is thine help. *Ho. xiii.* 9. For the iniquity of his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him; I hid me, and was wroth, and he went on frowardly in the way of his heart. I have seen his ways, and will heal him: I will lead him also, and restore comforts unto him and to his mourners. *Is. lvii.* 17, 18. Comfort ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God. Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of the Lord's hand double for all her sins. *Is. xl.* 1, 2. Gracious is the Lord, and righteous, yea, our God is merciful. I was brought low, and he helped me. *Ps. cxvi.* 5, 6.—*See also, Joel ii.* 13, 14.

The Epistle, Ga. iv. 21 *to the end of the chapter.*
The Gospel, John vi. 1 *to* 15.

LXIII. The fifth Sunday in Lent.

A PRAYER FOR DELIVERANCE FROM, AND SUPPORT UNDER, AFFLICTIONS.

1. We beseech thee, Almighty God, mercifully to look upon thy people;

1. Remember thy servants, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin. *De. ix.* 27. Remember me, O Lord, with the favour that thou bearest unto thy people: O visit me with thy salvation. *Ps. cvi.* 4. Like as a father pitieth his children, so the Lord pitieth them that fear him. *Ps. ciii.* 13. Enter not into judgment with thy servant: for in thy sight shall no man living be justified. *Ps. cxliii.* 2. To this man will I look, even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word. *Is. lxvi.* 2. Know ye that the Lord he is God: it is he that hath made us, and not we our-

selves; we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture. *Ps. c.* 3. Ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people, that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light: which in time past were not a people, but are now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy. 1 *Pe. ii.* 9, 10.

2. that by thy great goodness they may be governed and preserved evermore, both in body and soul; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

2. The goodness of God endureth continually. *Ps. lii.* 1. Gracious is the Lord, and righteous: yea, our God is merciful. *Ps. cxvi.* 5. He regarded their affliction when he heard their cry: and he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. *Ps. cvi.* 44, 45. I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 *Th. v.* 23. The living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe. 1 *Ti. iv.* 10. The Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom. 2 *Ti. iv.* 18. Obey my voice, and I will be your God, and ye shall be my people: and walk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, that it may be well unto you. *Je. vii.* 23. I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord God. Therefore will I save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey. And I will set up one Shepherd over them, and he shall feed them. *Eze. xxxiv.* 15. 22, 23. Blessed is the nation whose God is the Lord, and the people whom he hath chosen for his own inheritance. *Ps. xxxiii.* 12. The work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness quietness and assurance for ever. And my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places. *Is. xxxii.* 17, 18.

The Epistle, He. ix. 11 *to* 16.

The Gospel, John viii. 46 *to the end of the chapter.*

LXIV. The Sunday next before Easter.

A PRAYER THAT WE MAY FOLLOW THE EXAMPLE OF CHRIST.

1. Almighty and everlasting God, who, of thy tender love towards mankind, hast sent thy Son, our Saviour Jesus Christ,

1. Ye have seen the end of the Lord, that the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy. *Ja. v.* 11. God so loved the world, that he gave his only-begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. *John iii.* 16. He first loved us. 1 *John iv.* 19. He spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all. *Ro. viii.* 32. God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. *Ro. v.* 8. In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only-begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him. Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the Propitiation for our sins. 1 *John iv.* 9, 10.

2. to take upon him our flesh,

2. The Word was made flesh and dwelt among us. *John i.* 14. Christ Jesus, who made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men. *Ph. ii.* 5. 7. As the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same. For verily he took not on him the nature of angels, but he took on him the seed of Abraham. *He. ii.* 14. 16. Without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh. 1 *Ti. iii.* 16.

3. and to suffer death upon the cross,

3. We see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death. *He. ii.* 9. Being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. *Ph. ii.* 8. Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus and led him away. And he bearing his cross went forth into a place called the place of a scull, where they crucified him. When Jesus had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost. *John xix.* 16, 17, 18. 30.

4. that all mankind should follow

4. Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps. 1 *Pe. ii.* 21. Look not every man

the example of his great humility;

on his own things, but every man also on the things of others. Let this mind be in you which was also in Christ Jesus. *Ph. ii.* 4, 5. Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for so I am. If I then, your Lord and Master, have washed your feet; ye also ought to wash one another's feet. For I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you. *John xiii.* 13, 14, 15. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart. *Mat. xi.* 29.

5. Mercifully grant, that we may both follow the example of his patience, and also be made partakers of his resurrection; through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

5. Let us run with patience the race that is set before us, looking unto Jesus. *He. xii.* 1, 2. Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him, that judgeth righteously. 1 *Pe. ii.* 23. He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. *Is. liii.* 7. I will bear the indignation of the Lord, because I have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: he will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousness. *Mi. vii.* 9. Consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds. *He. xii.* 3. As ye are partakers of the sufferings, so shall ye be also of the consolation. 2 *Co. i.* 7. Since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead. For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive. Christ the first-fruits; afterward they that are Christ's at his coming. 1 *Co. xv.* 21, 22, 23. I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord. That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death. *Ph. iii.* 8. 10. It is a faithful saying, for if we be dead with him, we shall also live with him, if we suffer we shall also reign with him. 2 *Ti. ii.* 11, 12.—*See also*, *Ro. viii.* 16, 17.

The Epistle, *Ph. ii.* 5 *to* 12.

The Gospel, *Mat. xxvii.* 1 *to* 55.

LXV. Good Friday. No. 1.

A PRAYER FOR THE UNIVERSAL CHURCH.

1. Almighty God, we beseech thee graciously to behold this thy family,

1. For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named. *Ep. iii.* 14, 15. Ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. *Ga. iii.* 26. Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow-citizens with the saints, and of the houshold of God. *Ep. ii.* 19. Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom. *Lu. xii.* 32.

2. for which our Lord Jesus Christ was contented to be betrayed, and given up into the hands of wicked men, and to suffer death upon the cross,

2. Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you which eateth with me shall betray me. *Mar. xiv.* 18. Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that doth betray me. *Mat. xxvi.* 46. He that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead him away safely. And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith, Master, Master; and kissed him. And they laid their hands on him, and took him. *Mar. xiv.* 44, 45, 46. Lo, I come, in the volume of the book it is written of me, that I should fulfil thy will, O my God: I am content to do it; yea, thy law is within my heart. *Ps. xl.* 9, 10. When we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly. *Ro. v.* 6. Christ loved the Church, and gave himself for it. *Ep. v.* 25. The Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all. *Is. liii.* 6. As Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of Man be lifted up: that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. *John iii.* 14, 15.—*See also, John xiii.* 26, 27.

3. who now liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

3. Being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name: that at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; and that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God

the Father. *Ph. ii.* 8 *to* 11. I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore. Amen. *Re. i.* 18. Unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever; a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom. *He. i.* 8. The Lord remaineth a King for ever. *Ps. xxix.* 9. Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen. 1 *Ti. i.* 17. Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth. *Re. xix.* 6.

LXVI. Good Friday. No. 2.

A PRAYER FOR THE UNIVERSAL CHURCH.

1. Almighty and everlasting God, by whose Spirit the whole body of the Church is governed and sanctified;

1. We being many are one bread, and one body. 1 *Co. x.* 17. As the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: so also is Christ. For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one Spirit. 1 *Co. xii.* 12, 13. Such were some of you; but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God. 1 *Co. vi.* 11. The houshold of God, built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone; in whom all the building fitly framed together groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord: in whom ye also are builded together for an habitation of God through the Spirit. *Ep. ii.* 19 *to* 22. The Father shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever; even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. *John xiv.* 16, 17. As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them. So they, being sent forth by the Holy Ghost, departed. *Ac. xiii.* 2. 4. It seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things. *Ac.*

xv. 28. That the offering up of the Gentiles might be acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Ghost. *Ro. xv.* 16. Elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, through sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ. 1 *Pe. i.* 2.

2. Receive our supplications and prayers, which we offer before thee for all estates of men in thy holy Church, that every member of the same, in his vocation and ministry, may truly and godly serve thee; through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

2. I exhort that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men. 1 *Ti. ii.* 1. Pray one for another. *Ja. v.* 16. Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints. *Ep. vi.* 18. I beseech you that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called, with all lowliness and meekness, with long-suffering, forbearing one another in love; endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace. There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling; one Lord, one faith, one baptism, one God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all. But unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ. *Ep. iv.* 1 *to* 7. We, being many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another. Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, let us prophecy according to the proportion of faith; or ministry, let us wait on our ministering; or he that teacheth, on teaching; or he that exhorteth, on exhortation; he that giveth, let him do it with simplicity; he that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness. *Ro. xii.* 5 *to* 8. Shewing all good fidelity, that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in all things. *Ti. ii.* 10. Whatsoever ye do, do it heartily as to the Lord, and not unto men; knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance: for ye serve the Lord Christ. *Col. iii.* 23, 24.

LXVII. Good Friday. No. 3.

A PRAYER FOR JEWS, TURKS, INFIDELS, AND HERETICS.

1. O Merciful God, who hast made all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made,

1. Thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created. *Re. iv.* 11. Know ye that the Lord he is God: it is he that hath made us, and not we ourselves. *Ps. c.* 3. The Lord is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works. *Ps. cxlv.* 9. Your Father which is in heaven maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. *Mat. v.* 45. God so loved the world, that he gave his only-begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. *John iii.* 16.

2. nor wouldest the death of a sinner, but rather that he should be converted and live;

2. Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord God, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O House of Israel? *Eze. xxxiii.* 11. How shall I give thee up, Ephraim? how shall I deliver thee, Israel? how shall I make thee as Admah? how shall I set thee as Zeboim? mine heart is turned within me, my repentings are kindled together. *Ho. xi.* 8. The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance. 2 *Pe. iii.* 9. Repent, and turn yourselves from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin. *Eze. xviii.* 30. If thou shalt seek the Lord thy God, thou shalt find him, if thou seek him with all thy heart and with all thy soul. *De. iv.* 29.

3. Have mercy upon all Jews, Turks, Infidels, and Heretics,

3. Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved. *Ro. x.* 1. Because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. And they also, if they abide not in unbelief, shall be grafted in: for God is able to graft them in again. And so all Israel shall be saved. *Ro. xi.* 20. 23. 26. Ye shall be gathered one by one, O ye children of Israel. And it shall come to pass in that day, that the great trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come

which were ready to perish in the land of Assyria, and the outcasts in the land of Egypt, and shall worship the Lord in the holy mount at Jerusalem. *Is. xxvii.* 12, 13. To whom shall I speak, and give warning? behold, their ear is uncircumcised, and they cannot hearken; behold, the word of the Lord is unto them a reproach; they have no delight in it. *Je. vi.* 10. If our Gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: in whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious Gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them. 2 *Co. iv.* 3, 4. Ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep. *John x.* 26. If ye will not believe, surely ye shall not be established. *Is. vii.* 9. My people have committed two evils; they have forsaken me the fountain of living waters, and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water. *Je. ii.* 13. Go ye into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature. *Mar. xvi.* 15. In this mountain shall the Lord of hosts make unto all people a feast of fat things. And he will destroy in this mountain the covering cast over all people, and the vail that is spread over all nations. *Is. xxv.* 6, 7. It shall come, that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they shall see my glory. And I will send those that escape of them unto the nations, to Tarshish, Pul, and Lud, to Tubal, and Javan, to the isles afar off, that have not heard my fame, neither have seen my glory: and they shall declare my glory among the Gentiles. And they shall bring all your brethren to my holy mountain Jerusalem, saith the Lord. And it shall come to pass, that from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the Lord. *Is. lxvi.* 18, 19, 20. 23. And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me. *John xii.* 32. The heathen shall fear the name of the Lord, and all the kings of the earth thy glory. *Ps. cii.* 15. God hath concluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all. *Ro. xi.* 32.

4. and take from them all ignorance, hardness of heart, and contempt of thy Word;

4. My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge. *Ho. iv.* 6. My people is foolish, they have not known me; they are sottish children, and they have none understanding: they are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge. *Je. iv.* 22. They considered not the miracle of the loaves; for

their heart was hardened. *Mar. vi.* 52. They have cast away the law of the Lord of hosts, and despised the word of the Holy One of Israel. *Is. v.* 24. Harden not your heart, as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness. *Ps. xcv.* 8. Lo, they have rejected the word of the Lord; and what wisdom is in them? *Je. viii.* 9. To this man will I look, even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word. *Is. lxvi.* 2. Even unto this day, when Moses is read, the vail is upon their [*the Jews'*] heart. Nevertheless when it shall turn to the Lord, the vail shall be taken away. 2 *Co. iii.* 15, 16. In that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity, and out of darkness. *Is. xxix.* 18. For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea. *Hab. ii.* 14. The servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient, in meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth; and that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will. 2 *Ti. ii.* 24, 25, 26.

5. and so fetch them home, blessed Lord, to thy flock, that they may be saved among the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one fold under one Shepherd, Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

5. When he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost. *Lu. xv.* 6. Hear the word of the Lord, O ye nations, and declare it in the isles afar off, and say, He that scattered Israel will gather him, and keep him, as a shepherd doth his flock. *Je. xxxi.* 10. The Lord God which gathereth the outcasts of Israel saith, Yet will I gather others to him, beside those that are gathered unto him. *Is. lvi.* 8. If the fall of them be the riches of the world, and the diminishing of them the riches of the Gentiles; how much more their fulness? *Ro. xi.* 12. I am the good Shepherd; the good Shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. I am the good Shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine. As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep. And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd. *John x.* 11. 14, 15, 16. For through him we both have ac-

cess by one Spirit unto the Father. *Ep. ii.* 18. Ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls. 1 *Pe. ii.* 25. Esaias also crieth concerning Israel, though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, a remnant shall be saved. *Ro. ix.* 27. Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace. *Ro. xi.* 5. Thy kingdom come. *Mat. vi.* 10.

The Epistle, He. x. 1 *to* 26.

The Gospel, John xix. 1 *to* 38.

LXVIII. Easter Even.

A PRAYER FOR MORTIFICATION.

1. Grant, O Lord, that as we are baptized into the death of thy blessed Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, so by continual mortifying our corrupt affections we may be buried with him:

1. Know ye not, that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ were baptized into his death? therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death. In that he died, he died unto sin once. Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin. Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof. *Ro. vi.* 3, 4. 10, 11, 12. Ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth. *Col. iii.* 3. 5. And let us not be weary in welldoing. *Ga. vi.* 9. You that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled in the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight: if ye continue in the faith grounded and settled. *Col. i.* 21, 22, 23. The grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world; looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works. *Tit. ii.* 11 *to* 14.

2. and that through the grave, and gate of death, we may pass to our joyful resurrection;

2. It is appointed unto men once to die: *He. ix.* 27. The wages of sin is death. *Ro. vi.* 23. Dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return. *Ge. iii.* 19. Since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead. For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive. 1 *Co. xv.* 21, 22. If we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. 1. *Th. iv.* 14. Have mercy upon me, O Lord; thou that liftest me up from the gates of death. *Ps. ix.* 13.—*See also,* 1 *Co. xv.* 42, 43, 44.

3. for his merits, who died, and was buried, and rose again for us, thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures; and that he was buried, and that he rose again. 1 *Co. xv.* 3, 4. And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day. *John vi.* 39. O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? Thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 *Co. xv.* 55. 57. Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification. *Ro. iv.* 25. To this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living. *Ro. xiv.* 9.

The Epistle, 1 *Pe. iii.* 17 *to the end of the chapter.*

The Gospel, Mat. xxvii. 57 *to the end of the chapter.*

LXIX. Easter-Day.

A PRAYER FOR GRACE AND ASSISTANCE IN OUR CHRISTIAN COURSE.

1. Almighty God, who through thine only-begotten Son Jesus Christ hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life;

1. Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead. 1 *Pe. i.* 3. Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it. *Ac. ii.* 24. I am the resurrection, and the life; he that believeth in me, though he were dead,

yet shall he live. *John xi.* 25. The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death. So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory. 1 *Co. xv.* 26. 54. Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil; and deliver them who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage. *He. ii.* 14, 15. Thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. Christ the firstfruits, afterward they that are Christ's at his coming. 1 *Co. xv.* 57. 23.—*See also,* 2 *Ti. i.* 10.—*John v.* 24.

2. We humbly beseech thee, that, as by thy special grace preventing us thou dost put into our minds good desires;

2. Let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us. *Ps. lxxix.* 8. I know that in me, (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing. *Ro. vii.* 18. Lydia, whose heart the Lord opened, that she attended unto the things which were spoken of Paul. *Ac. xvi.* 14. You hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins. *Ep. ii.* 1. Incline my heart unto thy testimonies. *Ps. cxix.* 36. No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day. *John vi.* 44. Draw me, we will run after thee. *Ca. i.* 4. The Lord our God be with us, that he may incline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments, which he commanded our fathers. 1 *Ki. viii.* 57, 58.—*See also, John x.* 4.

3. so by thy continual help we may bring the same to good effect; through Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

3. It is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure. *Ph. ii.* 13. I am continually with thee: thou hast holden me by my right hand. Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me to glory. *Ps. lxxiii.* 23, 24. Commit thy way unto the Lord; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass. *Ps. xxxvii.* 5. Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ. *Ph. i.* 6. It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me. *John vi.* 45. Now the God of

peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great Shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant, make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. *He. xiii.* 20, 21.—*See also, Ro. viii.* 11.

The Epistle, Col. iii. 1 *to* 8.

The Gospel, John xx. 1 *to* 11.

LXX. The first Sunday after Easter.

A PRAYER FOR CONVERSION FROM SIN.

1. Almighty Father, who hast given thine only Son to die for our sins, and to rise again for our justification;

1. I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures; and that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the Scriptures. 1 *Co. xv.* 3, 4. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only-begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. *John iii.* 16. For in that he died, he died unto sin once. *Ro. vi.* 10. Jesus our Lord was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification. *Ro. iv.* 24, 25.—*See also, Ro. viii.* 32.—2 *Co. v.* 21.—1 *Pe. ii.* 24.

2. Grant us so to put away the leaven of malice and wickedness, that we may always serve thee in pureness of living and truth; through the merits of the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

2. Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our Passover is sacrificed for us: therefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth. 1 *Co. v.* 7, 8. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice; and be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake, hath forgiven you. *Ep. iv.* 31, 32. Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure. 1 *John iii.* 2, 3. Wherefore laying aside all

malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings, as newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby. 1 *Pe. ii.* 1, 2. Cleanse thou me from secret faults. *Ps. xix.* 12. Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts: and see if there be any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting. *Ps. cxxxix.* 23, 24.—*See also, Ja. i.* 21.

The Epistle, 1 *John v.* 4 *to* 13.

The Gospel, John xx. 19 *to* 24.

LXXI. The second Sunday after Easter.

A PRAYER THAT WE MAY FOLLOW THE EXAMPLE OF CHRIST.

1. Almighty God, who hast given thine only Son to be unto us both a sacrifice for sin,

1. Christ our Passover is sacrificed for us. 1 *Co. v.* 7. Now once in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself. *He. ix.* 26. He hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin. 2 *Co. v.* 21. The Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all. For the transgression of my people was he stricken. He hath put him to grief: when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin, he shall see his seed. *Is. liii.* 6. 8. 10.—*See also, Ga. iii.* 13.—*John iii.* 16.

2. and also an ensample of godly life;

2. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. *Mat. xi.* 29. Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps: who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth. 1 *Pe. ii.* 21, 22. For their sakes I sanctify myself, that they also might be sanctified through the truth. *John xvii.* 19. Be ye therefore followers of God, as dear children; and walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweetsmelling savour. *Ep. v.* 1, 2.—*See also, John viii.* 46.

3. Give us grace that we may always most thankfully receive that his inestimable benefit,

3. Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light: who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son: in whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins.

Col. i. 12, 13, 14. Rejoice in the Lord alway, and again I say, Rejoice. *Ph. iv.* 4. Ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light. 1 *Pe. ii.* 9. Bless the Lord, O my soul: and forget not all his benefits. *Ps. ciii.* 2. —*See also*, *Ps. xl.* 5.—2 *Co. ix.* 15.

4. and also daily endeavour ourselves to follow the blessed steps of his most holy life; through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

4. I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you. *John xiii.* 15. Let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, looking unto Jesus the Author and Finisher of our faith. *He. xii.* 1, 2. He that saith he abideth in him ought himself also so to walk, even as he walked. 1 *John ii.* 6.

The Epistle, 1 *Pe. ii.* 19 *to the end of the chapter.*
The Gospel, *John x.* 11 *to* 17.

LXXII. The third Sunday after Easter.

A PRAYER FOR THE UNIVERSAL CHURCH.

1. Almighty God, who shewest to them that be in error the light of thy truth, to the intent that they may return into the way of righteousness;

1. I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness. *John xii.* 46. This is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God. *John iii.* 19, 20, 21. Ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light. All things that are reproved are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light. Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light. See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise. *Ep. v.* 8. 13, 14, 15. Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path. *Ps. cxix.* 105. They that erred in spirit shall come to understanding. *Is. xxix.* 24. Thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to

the left. *Is. xxx.* 21.—*See also*, 1 *Pe. ii.* 25.—*Ps. cvii.* 4. 6, 7. —*John iv.* 19, 20, 21. 23, 24.

2. Grant unto all them that are admitted into the fellowship of Christ's Religion, that they may eschew those things that are contrary to their profession,

2. As many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. *Ga. iii.* 27. As ye have therefore received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in him. *Col. ii.* 6. Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul. 1 *Pe. ii.* 11. Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity. 2 *Ti. ii.* 19. He that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile: let him eschew evil, and do good; let him seek peace and ensue it. 1 *Pe. iii.* 10, 11. That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ. If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth. 1 *John i.* 3. 6. If after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning. For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them. 2 *Pe. ii.* 20, 21.

3. and follow all such things as are agreeable to the same; through our Lord Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

3. If any man serve me, let him follow me. *John xii.* 26. I therefore, the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called. *Ep. iv.* 1. Only let your conversation be as it becometh the gospel of Christ: that ye stand fast in one spirit, with one mind striving together for the faith of the gospel. *Ph. i.* 27. For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will, in all wisdom and spiritual understanding; that ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God. *Col. i.* 9, 10. Giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to virtue knowledge; and to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godliness; and to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness charity: for if these things be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be barren nor unfruitful

in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ. 2 *Pe. i.* 5 *to* 8.—*See also*, *Ph. iii.* 17 *to* 21.—1 *Th. ii.* 11, 12.—*Tit. ii.* 10.

The Epistle, 1 *Pe. ii.* 11 *to* 18.

The Gospel, *John xvi.* 16 *to* 23.

LXXIII. The fourth Sunday after Easter.

A PRAYER FOR THE LOVE OF GOD AND HIS LAWS.

1. O Almighty God, who alone canst order the unruly wills and affections of sinful men;

1. O Lord, I know that the way of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps. *Je. x.* 23. Vain man would be wise, though man be born like a wild ass's colt. *Job xi.* 12. Surely the wrath of man shall praise thee: the remainder of wrath shalt thou restrain. *Ps. lxxvi.* 10. Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil. *Ec. viii.* 11. Yea, also the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and madness is in their heart while they live, and after that they go to the dead. *Ec. ix.* 3. It was told Laban that Jacob was fled; and he pursued after him and overtook him. And Laban said to Jacob, It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the God of your father spake unto me yesternight, saying, Take thou heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad. And Jacob answered and said, Except the God of my father, the God of Abraham, and the fear of Isaac, had been with me, surely thou hadst sent me away now empty. *Ge. xxxi.* 22, 23. 26. 29. 31. 42. Let favour be shewed to the wicked, yet will he not learn righteousness: in the land of uprightness will he deal unjustly, and will not behold the Majesty of the Lord. *Is. xxvi.* 10. Order my steps in thy word, and let not any iniquity have dominion over me. *Ps. cxix.* 133. It is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure. *Ph. ii.* 13.—*See also*, *Ge. l.* 18. 20.—*Ac. iv.* 27, 28.

2. Grant unto thy people, that they may love the thing which thou commandest, and desire that which thou dost promise:

2. And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and in all judgment; that ye may approve things that are excellent; that ye may be sincere and without offence till the day of Christ; being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God. *Ph. i.* 9, 10, 11. I press toward the

mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus. *Ph. iii.* 14. I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire to depart, and to be with Christ; which is far better. *Ph. i.* 23. Seeing that all these things shall be dissolved, what manner of persons ought ye to be in all holy conversation and godliness, looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat? Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness. 2 *Pe. iii.* 11, 12, 13. What thing soever I command you, observe to do it. *De. xii.*32. My soul breaketh for the longing that it hath unto thy judgments at all times. I will delight myself in thy commandments, which I have loved. O how love I thy law! it is my meditation all the day. *Ps. cxix.* 20. 47. 97.—*See also*, *Eze. xxxvi.* 37.

3. that so, among the sundry and manifold changes of the world, our hearts may surely there be fixed, where true joys are to be found; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. The fashion of this world passeth away. 1 *Co. vii.* 31. All flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away. 1 *Pe. i.* 24. The world passeth away, and the lusts thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever. 1 *John ii.* 17. We look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen are temporal; but the things which are not seen are eternal. 2 *Co. iv.* 18. He looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker is God. Esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt: for he had respect unto the recompense of the reward. *He. xi.* 10. 26. I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, therewith to be content. I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every where, and in all things, I am instructed both to be full and to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer need. I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me. *Ph. iv.* 11, 12, 13. Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God. *He. xii.* 15. Set your affection on things above, and not on things on the earth. *Col. iii.* 2. For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. *Mat vi.* 21. That by two immutable things, in which it was impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled

for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set before us: which hope we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast, and which entereth into that within the vail; whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus. *He. vi.* 18, 19, 20. In thy presence is fulness of joy; at thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore. *Ps. xvi.* 11. Whom have I in heaven but thee? and there is none upon earth that I desire beside thee. My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever. *Ps. lxxiii.* 25, 26.—*See also, the whole of this Psalm.—Ec. i.* 4 *to* 8.

The Epistle, Ja. i. 17 *to* 22.

The Gospel, John xvi. 5 *to* 15.

LXXIV. The fifth Sunday after Easter.

A PRAYER FOR THE DIRECTION OF THE HOLY SPIRIT.

1. O Lord, from whom all good things do come;

1. Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. *Ja. i.* 17. John answered and said, A man can receive nothing, except it be given him from heaven. *John iii.* 27. Who maketh thee to differ from another? and what hast thou that thou didst not receive? 1 *Co. iv.* 7. All things come of thee, and of thine own have we given thee. 1 *Ch. xxix.* 14. For with thee is the fountain of life. *Ps. xxxvi.* 9.

2. Grant to us thy humble servants, that by thy holy inspiration we may think those things that be good,

2. The imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth. *Ge. viii.* 21. Without me ye can do nothing. *John xv.* 5. I know that in me, (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing. *Ro. vii.* 18. If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him. *Lu. xi.* 13. Teach me to do thy will; for thou art my God. *Ps. cxliii.* 10. Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts: and see if there be any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting. *Ps. cxxxix.* 23, 24. God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. 2 *Co. iv.* 6. I hate vain

thoughts: but thy law do I love. *Ps. cxix.* 113.—*See also, Mar. xiii.* 11.

3. and by thy merciful guiding may perform the same; through our Lord Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

3. Be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your ownselves. *Ja. i.* 22. Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. *Mat. vii.* 21. I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt enlarge my heart. With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments. Quicken me after thy loving-kindness; so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth. *Ps. cxix.* 32. 10. 88. Let thy loving Spirit lead me forth into the land of righteousness. Quicken me, O Lord, for thy Name's sake. *Ps. cxliii.* 10, 11. The meek will he guide in judgment, and the meek will he teach his way. All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies. *Ps. xxv.* 9, 10. Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ. *Ph. i.* 6.—*See also, Ps. lxxiii.* 23, 24.

The Epistle, Ja. i. 22 *to the end of the chapter.*

The Gospel, John xvi. 23 *to the end of the chapter.*

LXXV. The Ascension-Day.

A PRAYER FOR HEAVENLY DESIRES.

1. Grant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that like as we do believe thy only-begotten Son our Lord Jesus Christ to have ascended into the heavens;

1. So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. *Mar. xvi.* 19. And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight. *Ac. i.* 9. He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things. *Ep. iv.* 10. Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that the Lord God might dwell among them. *Ps. lxviii.* 18. Without controversy great is the mystery of godliness; God was manifest in the flesh, seen of angels, believed on in the world, received up into glory. 1 *Ti.*

iii. 16. Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am; that they may behold my glory. *John xvii.* 24.

2. so we may also in heart and mind thither ascend, and with him continually dwell, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

2. If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory. *Col. iii.* 1 *to* 4. Our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour the Lord Jesus Christ. *Ph. iii.* 20. Truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ. 1 *John i.* 3. God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us, even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved;) and hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus. Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow-citizens with the saints, and of the houshold of God. *Ep. ii.* 4, 5, 6. 19. Jesus Christ, whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory: receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls. 1 *Pe. i.* 7, 8, 9. Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ. *Tit. ii.* 13. Which hope we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast, and which entereth into that within the veil, whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus. *He. vi.* 19, 20. As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love. *John xv.* 9. Lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal: for where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. *Mat. vi.* 20, 21. We are always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord: (for we walk by faith, not by sight:) we are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord. 2 *Co. v.* 6, 7, 8. Having a desire to depart, and to be with Christ; which is far better. *Ph. i.* 23. Thou shalt guide me

with thy counsel; and afterward receive me to glory. *Ps. lxxiii.* 24.—*See also*, 1 *Th. iv.* 16, 17.—*Re. vii.* 15.

For the Epistle, *Ac. i.* 1 *to* 12.

The Gospel, *Mar. xvi.* 14 *to the end of the chapter.*

LXXVI. Sunday after Ascension-Day.

A PRAYER FOR SPIRITUAL COMFORT.

1. O God the King of glory, who hast exalted thine only Son Jesus Christ with great triumph unto thy kingdom in heaven;

1. The Lord is King, he sitteth between the cherubims. *Ps. xcix.* 1. God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness. God is gone up with a shout, the Lord with the sound of a trumpet. Sing praises to God, sing praises unto our King. *Ps. xlvii.* 8. 5. 6. Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in. Who is the King of glory? The Lord of hosts, he is the King of glory. *Ps. xxiv.* 7, 8. 10. Him hath God exalted with his right hand, to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins. *Ac. v.* 31. God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name: that at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; and that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father. *Ph. ii.* 9, 10, 11.

2. We beseech thee, leave us not comfortless;

2. Leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation. *Ps. xxvii.* 9. Lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. *Mat. xxviii.* 20. I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you. And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever; even the Spirit of truth. *John xiv.* 18. 16, 17.

3. but send to us thine Holy Ghost to comfort us, and exalt us unto the same place whither our Saviour Christ is gone before,

3. Lord, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us. *Ps. iv.* 6. If I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself: that where I am, there ye may be also. *John xiv.* 3. Our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and in the Holy Ghost, and in much assurance: and ye became followers of us, and of the

who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

Lord, having received the word in much affliction, with joy of the Holy Ghost. 1 *Th. i.* 5, 6. Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead. 1 *Pe. i.* 3. Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God, angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him. 1 *Pe. iii.* 22. Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy Ghost. *Ro. xv.* 13. Which hope we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast, and which entereth into that within the veil; whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus. *He. vi.* 19, 20. As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness : I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness. *Ps. xvii.* 15.—*See also, Ps. lxxxiii.* 24.

The Epistle, 1 *Pe. iv.* 7 *to* 12.

The Gospel, *John xv.* 26, *and xvi.* 1 *to* 4.

LXXVII. Whit-Sunday.

A PRAYER FOR ILLUMINATION, OR A RIGHT JUDGMENT IN ALL THINGS.

1. God, who as at this time didst teach the hearts of thy faithful people, by the sending to them the light of thy Holy Spirit;

1. The Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. *John xiv.* 26. And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh. *Joel ii.* 28. When the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. And suddenly there came a sound from heaven, as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them. And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost. And the multitude were confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language. *Ac. ii.* 1 *to* 4. 6. When they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together, and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and they

spake the word of God with boldness. *Ac. iv.* 31. The Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God. Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given to us of God. 1 *Co. ii.* 10. 12.—*See also*, *Mar. xiii.* 11.

2. Grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgment in all things,

2. That which I see not teach thou me. *Job. xxxiv.* 32. To one is given the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit. 1 *Co. xii.* 8. The Lord giveth wisdom, out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding. He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous. *Pr. ii.* 6, 7. Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God. 1 *John iv.* 1. This I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and in all judgment; that ye may approve things that are excellent. *Ph. i.* 9, 10. The Lord give thee understanding in all things. 2 *Ti. ii.* 7. I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and love unto all the saints, cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers; that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him: the eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints, and what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe. *Eph. i.* 15 *to* 19. For this cause we do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding. *Col. i.* 9. That we may know him that is true. 1 *John v.* 20.—*See also*, *Ps. xxxii.* 8.

3. and evermore to rejoice in his holy comfort; through the merits of Christ Jesus our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee, in the unity of the same Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

3. All thy children shall be taught of the Lord; and great shall be the peace of thy children. *Is. liv.* 13. Ye have an unction from the Holy One, and ye know all things. 1 *John ii.* 20. The fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace. *Ga. v.* 22. The kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost. *Ro. xiv.* 17. Take not thy Holy Spirit from me. Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation; and uphold me with thy free Spirit. *Ps. li.* 11, 12. In the multitude of my thoughts within me thy comforts delight my soul. *Ps. xciv.* 19. Rejoice in the Lord alway:

and again I say, Rejoice. *Ph. iv.* 4. If there be therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any bowels and mercies, fulfil ye my joy, that ye be like-minded, having the same love, being of one accord, of one mind. *Ph. ii.* 1, 2. Then had the churches rest, and were edified; and walking in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the Holy Ghost, were multiplied. *Ac. ix.* 31.

For the Epistle, Ac. ii. 1 *to* 12.

The Gospel, John xiv. 15 *to* 31.

LXXVIII. Trinity Sunday.

A PRAYER FOR A RIGHT AND FIRM FAITH.

1. Almighty and everlasting God, who hast given unto us thy servants grace by the confession of a true faith

1. With the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. *Ro. x.* 10. In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves, if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth. 2 *Ti. ii.* 25. Paul, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jesus Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and the acknowledging of the truth which is after godliness. *Tit. i.* 1.

2. to acknowledge the glory of the eternal Trinity,

2. And he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him: and lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. *Mat. iii.* 16, 17. Through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father. *Ep. ii.* 18. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all. Amen. 2 *Co. xiii.* 14. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. *Mat. xxviii.* 19. And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, Holy, Holy, is the Lord of hosts, the whole earth is full of his glory. *Is. vi.* 3. And they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come, *Re. iv.* 8.—*See also, Is. xlviii.* 15, 16.

3. and in the power of the Divine Majesty

3. Hear, O Israel: The Lord our God is one Lord. *De. vi.* 4. Thus saith the Lord the king of Israel, and his Redeemer

to worship the Unity;

the Lord of hosts; I am the first, and I am the last, and beside me there is no God. *Is. xliv.* 6. Let these my words, wherewith I have made supplication before the Lord, be nigh unto the Lord our God day and night, that all the people of the earth may know that the Lord is God, and that there is none else. 1 *Ki. viii.* 59, 60. Hezekiah prayed before the Lord, and said, O Lord God of Israel, which dwellest between the cherubims, thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; thou hast made heaven and earth. 2 *Ki. xix.* 15. And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped God, saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned. *Re. xi.* 16, 17. Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief. *Mar. ix.* 24.

4. We beseech thee, that thou wouldest keep us stedfast in this faith,

4. The God of all grace, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you. 1 *Pe. v.* 10. Thou, O man of God, follow after righteousness, godliness, faith. Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses. 1 *Ti. vi.* 11, 12. Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering. *He. x.* 23. As ye have therefore received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in him: rooted and built up in him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught. *Col. ii.* 6, 7. Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness. 2 *Pe. iii.* 17. I give thee charge in the sight of God, who quickeneth all things, and before Christ Jesus, who before Pontius Pilate witnessed a good confession; that thou keep this commandment without spot, unrebukeable, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 *Ti. vi.* 13, 14. Keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life. *Jude* 21.

5. and evermore defend us from all adversities, who livest and reignest, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

5. Lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. *Mat. vi.* 13. The Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and keep you from evil. 2 *Th. iii.* 3. Your adversary the devil, whom resist stedfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world. 1 *Pe. v.* 8, 9. Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O

Lord, and teachest him out of thy law; that thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the wicked. *Ps. xciv.* 12, 13. To the only wise God our Saviour, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen. *Jude* 25.

For the Epistle, Re. iv. 1 *to the end of the chapter.*

The Gospel, John iii. 1 *to* 16.

LXXIX. The first Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR GRACE AND ASSISTANCE IN OUR CHRISTIAN COURSE.

1. O God, the strength of all them that put their trust in thee,

1. O God the Lord, the strength of my salvation. *Ps. cxl.* 7. In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, and strengthenedst me with strength in my soul. *Ps. cxxxviii.* 3. Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee. *Ps. lxxxiv.* 5. They that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. *Ps. ix.* 10. God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. Therefore will not we fear. *Ps. xlvi.* 1, 2. My grace is sufficient for thee, for my strength is made perfect in weakness. 2 *Co. xii.* 9. Let all those that put their trust in thee rejoice; because thou defendest them. *Ps. v.* 11.—*See also, Je. xvi.* 19.—*Ps. xxvii.* 1.—*xxxiv.* 1. 2.

2. mercifully accept our prayers;

2. Shew thy marvellous loving-kindness, O thou that savest by thy right hand them which put their trust in thee. *Ps. xvii.* 7. Be merciful unto me, O Lord: for I cry unto thee daily. *Ps. lxxxvi.* 3. Let thine ear now be attentive, and thine eyes open, that thou mayest hear the prayer of thy servant, which I pray before thee. *Ne. i.* 6. Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. *Ps. iv.* 1. Hear my prayer, O Lord, and let my cry come unto thee. Hide not thy face from me in the day when I am in trouble; incline thine ear unto me: in the day when I call answer me speedily. *Ps. cii.* 1, 2. Let my prayer come before thee: incline thine ear unto my cry. *Ps. lxxxviii.* 2. Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O Lord, my Strength, and my Redeemer. *Ps. xix.* 14. If any man be a worshipper of God,

and doeth his will, him he heareth. *John ix.* 31.—*See also, Ps. lvi.* 1.—*lvii.* 1.—*cxix.* 77. 132.

3. and because through the weakness of our mortal nature we can do no good thing without thee,

3. The spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak. *Mat. xxvi.* 41. The flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: so that ye cannot do the things that ye would. *Ga. v.* 17. Without me ye can do nothing. *John xv.* 5. I know that in me, (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me, but how to perform that which is good I find not. I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me. *Ro. vii.* 18. 21. Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our sufficiency is of God. 2 *Co. iii.* 5. What the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh: that the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. *Ro. viii.* 3, 4.

4. grant us the help of thy grace, that in keeping of thy commandments we may please thee both in will and deed; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

4. I entreated thy favour with my whole heart: be merciful unto me according to thy word. Quicken me after thy loving-kindness, so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth. *Ps. cxix.* 58. 88. Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe. *Ps. cxix.* 117. I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me. *Ph. iv.* 13. Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need. *He. iv.* 16. That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God. *Col. i.* 10. It is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure. *Ph. ii.* 13. I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt enlarge my heart. *Ps. cxix.* 32. Whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight. 1 *John iii.* 22. Now the God of peace make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. *He. xiii.* 20, 21.

The Epistle, 1 *John iv.* 7 *to the end of the chapter.*

The Gospel, Lu. xvi. 19 *to the end of the chapter.*

LXXX. The second Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR PROTECTION BY GOD'S PROVIDENCE.

1. O Lord, who never fail-est to help and govern them whom thou dost bring up in thy stedfast fear and love;

1. He hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee. *He. xiii.* 5. Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ. *Ph. i.* 6. Hearken unto me, O house of Jacob, which are borne by me from the belly, which are carried from the womb: and even to your old age I am he; and even to hoar hairs will I carry you. *Is. xlvi.* 3, 4. The steps of a good man are ordered by the Lord. *Ps. xxxvii.* 23. When Jesus knew that his hour was come that he should depart out of this world unto the Father, having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the end. *John xiii.* 1. And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me. *John xvii.* 11. Those that be planted in the house of the Lord shall flourish in the courts of our God. They shall still bring forth fruit in old age, they shall be fat and flourishing. *Ps. xcii.* 13, 14. Truly God is good to Israel, even to such as are of a clean heart. But as for me, my feet were almost gone; my steps had well nigh slipped. Nevertheless I am continually with thee: thou hast holden me by my right hand. Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me to glory. *Ps. lxxiii.* 1, 2. 23, 24. O Israel,—O house of Aaron, —Ye that fear the Lord, trust in the Lord, he is their help. *Ps. cxv.* 9, 10, 11. Our help is in the name of the Lord, who made heaven and earth. *Ps. cxxiv.* 8. Happy is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help. *Ps. cxlvi.* 5.—*See also, Is. xliii.* 1, 2, 3.—*De. xxx.* 6.—*John xiv.* 16. 18.

2. Keep us, we beseech thee, under the protection of thy good providence,

2. Keep me as the apple of the eye, hide me under the shadow of thy wings. *Ps. xvii.* 8. Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy. *Ps. xxxiii.* 18. The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil. *Ps. cxxi.* 7. Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing?

and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father. But the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows. *Mat. x.* 29, 30, 31. The Lord preserveth all them that love him. *Ps. cxlv.* 20. I laid me down and slept; I awaked; for the Lord sustained me. *Ps. iii.* 5. God, which fed me all my life long unto this day, the Angel which redeemed me from all evil. *Ge. xlviii.* 15, 16. He shall defend thee under his wings, and thou shalt be safe under his feathers: his faithfulness and truth shall be thy shield and buckler. *Ps. xci* 4.

3. and make us to have a perpetual fear and love of thy Holy Name; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. Unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom. *Job. xxviii.* 28. Let all that be round about him bring presents unto him that ought to be feared. *Ps. lxxvi.* 11. O fear the Lord, ye his saints: for there is no want to them that fear him. Come, ye children, hearken unto me: I will teach you the fear of the Lord. *Ps. xxxiv.* 9. 11. And now, Israel, what doth the Lord thy God require of thee, but to fear the Lord thy God, to walk in all his ways, and to love him, and to serve the Lord thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul. *De. v.* 29. O that there were such an heart in them, that they would fear me, and keep all my commandments always, that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever! *De. x.* 12. O love the Lord, all ye his saints; for the Lord preserveth the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer. *Ps. xxxi.* 23. Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. *Mat. xxii.* 37. Love is the fulfilling of the law. *Ro. xiii.* 10. Continue ye in my love. *John xv.* 9. The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. 2. *Ch. xv.* 2. Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand, upon the son of man whom thou madest strong for thyself. So will not we go back from thee: quicken us, and we will call upon thy name. *Ps. lxxx.* 17, 18. Holy and reverend is his holy name. *Ps. cxi.* 9. Let them praise thy great and terrible name; for it is holy. *Ps. xcix.* 3.

The Epistle, 1 *John iii.* 13 *to the end of the chapter.*

The Gospel, Lu. xiv. 16 *to* 25.

LXXXI. The third Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR PROTECTION BY GOD'S PROVIDENCE.

1. O Lord, we beseech thee mercifully to hear us;

1. Hear, O Lord, and have mercy upon me: Lord, be thou my helper. *Ps. xxx.* 10. Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. *Ps. iv.* 1. Thou, Lord, art good, and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee. *Ps. lxxxvi.* 5.—*See also, Ps. cxliii.* 7.

2. and grant that we, to whom thou hast given an hearty desire to pray,

2. I will pray with the Spirit, I will pray with the understanding also. 1 *Co. xiv.* 15. Lord, teach us to pray. *Lu. xi.* 1. I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications. *Zec. xii.* 10. The Spirit also helpeth our infirmities, for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us. *Ro. viii.* 26. In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou wilt answer me. *Ps. lxxxvi.* 7. The Lord said unto Ananias, Arise, and enquire in the house of Judas for one called Saul of Tarsus: for, behold, he prayeth. *Ac. ix.* 11. Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved. *Ro. x.* 1.—*See also, Ps. lxvi.* 19, 20.

3. may by thy mighty aid be defended and comforted in all dangers and adversities; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. My soul, wait thou only upon God, for my expectation is from him. He only is my rock and my salvation: he is my defence; I shall not be moved. *Ps. lxii.* 5, 6. He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them. *Ps. cxlv.* 19. And Asa cried unto the Lord his God, and said, Lord, it is nothing with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power: help us, O Lord our God; for we rest on thee, and in thy name we go against this multitude. So the Lord smote the Ethiopians before Asa, and before Judah. 2 *Ch. xiv.* 11, 12. Thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble. Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing: for God is my defence, and the God of my mercy. *Ps. lix.* 16, 17. For this thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me. And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee; for my

strength is made perfect in weakness. 2 *Co. xii.* 8, 9. Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort: who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort, wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God. 2 *Co. i.* 3, 4. I am with thee, and no man shall set on thee to hurt thee. *Ac. xviii.* 10. At my first answer no man stood with me, but all men forsook me. Notwithstanding the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me. 2 *Ti. iv.* 16, 17. Our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, which hath loved us, and hath given us everlasting consolation and good hope through grace, comfort your hearts. 2 *Th. ii.* 16, 17. There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it. 1 *Co. x.* 13.

The Epistle, 1 *Pe. v.* 5. *to* 12.
The Gospel, *Lu. xv.* 1 *to* 11.

LXXXII. The fourth Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR PROTECTION BY GOD'S PROVIDENCE.

1. O God, the protector of all that trust in thee,

1. God is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Pr. xxx.* 5. Whoso putteth his trust in the Lord shall be safe. *Pr. xxix.* 25. The salvation of the righteous is of the Lord: he is their strength in the time of trouble. The Lord shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked and save them, because they trust in him. *Ps. xxxvii.* 39, 40. O God, thou art terrible out of thy holy places: the God of Israel is he that giveth strength and power unto his people. Blessed be God. *Ps. lxviii.* 35.

2. without whom nothing is strong, nothing is holy;

2. We have no might against this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do: but our eyes are upon thee. 2 *Ch. xx.* 12. Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength. *Ps. lii.* 7. The Lord God is my strength. *Hab. iii.* 19. Surely, shall one say, in the Lord have I righ-

teousness and strength. *Is. xlv.* 24. He giveth power to the faint; and to them that have no might he increaseth strength. Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall: but they that wait upon the Lord shall renew their strength. *Is. xl.* 29, 30, 31. Trust ye in the Lord for ever: for in the Lord JEHOVAH is everlasting strength. *Is. xxvi.* 4. Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me. I am the vine, ye are the branches: he that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing. *John xv.* 4, 5. From me is thy fruit found. *Ho. xiv.* 8. Every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving: for it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer. 1 *Ti. iv.* 4, 5. Ye are washed, ye are sanctified, ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God. 1 *Co. vi.* 11.—*See also*, 2 *Co. iii.* 5.—*John v.* 44.

3. Increase and multiply upon us thy mercy;

3. The Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, keeping mercy for thousands. *Ex. xxxiv.* 6, 7. Let thy mercies come also unto me, O Lord, even thy salvation, according to thy word. *Ps. cxix.* 41. As for me, my prayer is unto thee, O Lord, in an acceptable time: O God, in the multitude of thy mercy hear me, in the truth of thy salvation. Hear me, O Lord; for thy loving kindness is good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. *Ps. lxix.* 13. 16. Mercy unto you, be multiplied. *Jude* 2. The Lord will not cast off for ever: but though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies. *La. iii.* 31, 32. Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee; in whose heart are the ways of them. Who passing through the valley of Baca make it a well; the rain also filleth the pools. They go from strength to strength, every one of them in Zion appeareth before God. *Ps. lxxxiv.* 5, 6, 7. For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance. *Mat. xiii.* 12.

4. that, thou being our ruler and guide,

4. I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go; I will guide thee with mine eye. *Ps. xxxii.* 8. I am the Lord thy God, which teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldest go. *Is. xlviii.* 17. O

Lord our God, other lords beside thee have had dominion over us: but by thee only will we make mention of thy name. *Is. xxvi.* 13. When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned, neither shall the flame kindle upon thee. *Is. xliii.* 2. This God is our God for ever and ever, he will be our guide even unto death. *Ps. xlviii.* 14.

5. we may so pass through things temporal, that we finally lose not the things eternal: Grant this, O heavenly Father, for Jesus Christ's sake our Lord. *Amen.*

5. The time is short: the fashion of this world passeth away. 1 *Co. vii.* 29. 31. Two things have I required of thee; deny me them not before I die: Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches; feed me with food convenient for me: lest I be full, and deny thee, and say, Who is the Lord? or lest I be poor, and steal, and take the name of my God in vain. *Pr. xxx.* 7, 8, 9. And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, If God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me bread to eat, and raiment to put on, so that I come again to my father's house in peace; then shall the Lord be my God. *Ge. xxviii.* 20, 21. Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might, for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest. *Ec. ix.* 10. By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went. By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as in a strange country; for he looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker is God. By faith Moses, when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter; choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season; esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt: for he had respect unto the recompense of the reward. *He. xi.* 8, 9, 10. 24, 25, 26. What is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul? *Mat. xvi.* 26. We faint not, but though our outward man perish, yet the inward man is renewed day by day. For our light affliction which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory; while we look not at the

things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen are temporal; but the things which are not seen are eternal. 2 *Co. iv.* 16, 17, 18. Seeing then that all these things shall be dissolved, what manner of persons ought ye to be in all holy conversation and godliness, looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God? Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness. Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for such things, be diligent that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot and blameless. 2 *Pe. iii.* 11 *to* 14. The God of Israel grant thee thy petition that thou hast asked of him. 1 *Sa. i.* 17. Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me to glory. *Ps. lxxiii.* 24.

The Epistle, Ro. viii. 18 *to* 24.
The Gospel, Lu. vi. 36 *to* 43.

LXXXIII. The fifth Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR THE PEACE OF THE CHURCH.

1. Grant, O Lord, we beseech thee, that the course of this world may be so peaceably ordered by thy governance,

1. Pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee. Peace be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces. *Ps. cxxii.* 6, 7. When a man's ways please the Lord, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him. *Pr. xvi.* 7. He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder; he burneth the chariot in the fire. *Ps. xlvi.* 9. He shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people, and they shall beat their swords into ploughshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more. *Is. ii.* 4. Thrice in the year shall all your men-children appear before the Lord God. For I will cast out the nations before thee, and enlarge thy borders: neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou shalt go up to appear before the Lord thy God thrice in the year. *Ex. xxxiv.* 23, 24. And they taught in Judah, and had the book of the law of the Lord with them, and went about

throughout all the cities of Judah, and taught the people. And the fear of the Lord fell upon all the kingdoms of the lands that were round about Judah, so that they made no war against Jehoshaphat. 2 *Ch. xvii.* 9, 10. Which stilleth the noise of the seas, the noise of their waves, and the tumult of the people. *Ps. lxv.* 7. In his days shall the righteous flourish; and abundance of peace so long as the moon endureth. *Ps. lxxii.* 7.

2. that thy Church may joyfully serve thee in all godly quietness; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

2. I create Jerusalem a rejoicing, and her people a joy. And I will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people: and the voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her. *Is. lxv.* 18, 19. The Lord God of Israel would grant unto us, that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies might serve him without fear, in holiness and righteousness before him all the days of our life. *Lu. i.* 68. 74, 75. The Lord shall comfort Zion: he will comfort all her waste places; and he will make her wilderness like Eden, and her desert like the garden of the Lord; joy and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving, and the voice of melody. *Is. li.* 3. For thus saith the Lord, I will extend peace to her like a river, and the glory of the Gentiles like a flowing stream. *Is. lxvi.* 12. The work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness, quietness, and assurance for ever. And my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places. *Is. xxxii.* 17, 18. Then had the Churches rest throughout all Judea and Galilee and Samaria, and were edified; and walking in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the Holy Ghost, were multiplied. *Ac. ix.* 31.—*See also, Eze. xxxiv.* 25.

The Epistle, 1 *Pe. iii.* 8 *to* 15.

The Gospel, Lu. v. 1 *to* 12.

LXXXIV. The sixth Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR THE LOVE OF GOD AND HIS LAWS.

1. O God, who hast prepared for them that love thee such good things as pass man's understanding;

1. In my father's house are many mansions: I go to prepare a place for you. *John xiv.* 2. Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men! *Ps. xxxi.* 19. Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous Judge shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing. 2 *Ti. iv.* 8. Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him. *Ja. i.* 12.

2. Pour into our hearts such love toward thee,

2. The Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for Christ. 2 *Th. iii.* 5. The Lord thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul. *De. xxx.* 6. And hope maketh not ashamed; because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us. *Ro. v.* 5.

3. that we, loving thee above all things,

3. Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. *Mat. xxii.* 37. He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me. And he that taketh not his cross and followeth after me, is not worthy of me. *Mat. x.* 37, 38. Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. 1 *John ii.* 15. This is the love of God, that we keep his commandments. 1 *John v.* 3. Thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for. *Ps. lxxi.* 4. Whom have I in heaven but thee? and there is none upon earth that I desire beside thee. *Ps. lxxiii.* 25.

4. may obtain thy promises, which exceed all that we can

4. According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and virtue; where-

desire; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

by are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises. 2 *Pe. i.* 3, 4. Be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises. *He. vi.* 12. He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them. *Ps. cxlv.* 19. As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness. *Ps. xvii.* 15. Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us, unto him be glory in the Church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen. *Ep. iii.* 20, 21.—*See also*, 1 *John iii.* 2.

The Epistle, Ro. vi. 3 *to* 12.
The Gospel, Mat. v. 20 *to* 27.

LXXXV. The seventh Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR GRACE AND ASSISTANCE IN OUR CHRISTIAN COURSE.

1. Lord of all power and might,

1. God hath spoken once, twice have I heard this, that power belongeth unto God. *Ps. lxii.* 11. O Lord God of our fathers, art not thou God in heaven? and rulest not thou over all the kingdoms of the heathen? and in thine hand is there not power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee? 2 *Ch. xx.* 6. The Lord on high is mightier than the noise of many waters, yea, than the mighty waves of the sea. *Ps. xciii.* 4. Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen. *Mat. vi.* 13. Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. *Mat. xxviii.* 18.—*See also*, 1 *Ch. xxix.* 11, 12.

2. who art the author and giver of all good things;

2. All things are of God. 2 *Co. v.* 18. All things come of thee, and of thine own have we given thee. 1 *Ch. xxix.* 14. Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights. *Ja. i.* 17. Of him, and through him, and to him, are all things. *Ro. xi.* 36. If ye being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him? *Mat. vii.* 11. The

Lord will give grace and glory: no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly. *Ps. lxxxiv.* 11. Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things. *Ps. ciii.* 5. God giveth to a man that is good in his sight wisdom, and knowledge, and joy: but to the sinner he giveth travail, to gather and to heap up, that he may have to give to him that is good before God. *Ec. ii.* 26.—*See also, John i.* 3.

3. Graft in our hearts the love of thy Name,

3. Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might. *De. vi.* 5. Love is of God. 1 *John iv.* 7. The desire of our soul is to thy name, and to the remembrance of thee. *Is. xxvi.* 8. The Lord direct your hearts into the love of God. 2 *Th. iii.* 5. Let them that love thy name be joyful in thee. *Ps. v.* 11. The love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost. *Ro. v.* 5. I have declared unto them thy Name, and will declare it: that the love wherewith thou hast loved me may be in them, and I in them. *John xvii.* 26. We know that all things work together for good to them that love God. *Ro. viii.* 28.—*See also, Je. xxxi.* 33.—*xxxii.* 39.—*Eze. xi.* 19, 20.—1 *John iv.* 16.

4. increase in us true religion,

4. Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on to perfection. *He. vi.* 1. The apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith. *Lu. xvii.* 5. Now he that ministereth seed to the sower, both minister bread for your food, and multiply your seed sown, and increase the fruits of your righteousness. 2 *Co. ix.* 10. Grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. 2 *Pe. iii.* 18. The Head, from which all the body by joints and bands having nourishment ministered, and knit together, increaseth with the increase of God. *Col. ii.* 19. If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion is vain. Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world. *Ja. i.* 26, 27. Furthermore then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk and to please God, so ye would abound more and more. 1 *Th. iv.* 1. As new-born babes, desire the sincere milk of

the word, that ye may grow thereby. 1 *Pe. ii.* 2. I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am apprehended of Christ Jesus. *Ph. iii.* 12.

5. nourish us with all goodness,

5. Bless thine inheritance : feed them also, and lift them up for ever. *Ps. xxviii.* 9. I will satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied with my goodness, saith the Lord. *Je. xxxi.* 14. If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Jesus Christ, nourished up in the words of faith and of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained. 1 *Ti. iv.* 6. No man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the Church. *Ep. v.* 29. Those that be planted in the house of the Lord shall flourish in the courts of our God. They shall still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and flourishing. *Ps. xcii.* 13, 14.

6. and of thy great mercy keep us in the same; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

6. With my whole heart have I sought thee : O let me not wander from thy commandments. *Ps. cxix.* 10. Preserve me, O God : for in thee do I put my trust. *Ps. xvi.* 1. Hold up my goings in thy paths, that my footsteps slip not. Keep me as the apple of the eye, hide me under the shadow of thy wings. *Ps. xvii.* 5. 8. O keep my soul, and deliver me : let me not be ashamed : for I put my trust in thee. *Ps. xxv.* 20. When I said, My foot slippeth; thy mercy, O Lord, held me up. *Ps. xciv.* 18. The Lord is my Shepherd; I shall not want. Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life : and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever. *Ps. xxiii.* 1. 6. A vineyard of red wine : I the Lord do keep it; I will water it every moment : lest any hurt it, I will keep it night and day. *Is. xxvii.* 2, 3. I will put my Spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do them. *Eze. xxxvi.* 27. Lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. *Mat. xxviii.* 20.

The Epistle, Ro. vi. 19 *to the end of the chapter.*

The Gospel, Mar. viii. 1 *to* 10.

LXXXVI. The eighth Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR DELIVERANCE FROM, AND SUPPORT UNDER, AFFLICTIONS.

1. O God, whose never-failing providence ordereth all things both in heaven and earth;

1. He doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth: and none can stay his hand, or say unto him, What doest thou? *Da. iv.* 35. There failed not ought of any good thing which the Lord had spoken unto the house of Israel; all came to pass. *Jos. xxi.* 45. The Lord hath prepared his throne in the heavens; and his kingdom ruleth over all. *Ps. ciii.* 19. I know that the Lord is great, and that our Lord is above all gods. Whatsoever the Lord pleased, that did he in heaven, and in earth, in the seas, and all deep places. *Ps. cxxxv.* 5, 6. They continue this day according to thine ordinances: for all are thy servants. *Ps. cxix.* 91. God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive. *Ge. l.* 20. The lot is cast into the lap, but the whole disposing thereof is of the Lord. *Pr. xvi.* 33.—*See also*, 1 *Ki. viii.* 56.—2 *Ki. xix.* 25.

2. We humbly beseech thee to put away from us all hurtful things,

2. Lead us not into temptation but deliver us from evil. *Mat. vi.* 13. The Lord will take away from thee all sickness, and will put none of the evil diseases of Egypt upon thee. *De. vii.* 15. Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches; feed me with food convenient for me: lest I be full, and deny thee, and say, Who is the Lord? or lest I be poor, and steal, and take the name of my God in vain. *Pr. xxx.* 8, 9. Because thou hast made the Lord which is my refuge, even the Most High, thy habitation; there shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. *Ps. xci.* 9, 10. I am with thee, and no man shall set on thee to hurt thee. *Ac. xviii.* 10. The Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and keep you from evil. 2 *Th. iii.* 3.

3. and to give us those things which be profitable for us; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. The Lord God is a sun and shield: the Lord will give grace and glory: no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly. *Ps. lxxxiv.* 11. I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away from them, to do them good: yea, I will rejoice over them to do

them good. *Je. xxxii.* 40, 41. Bodily exercise profiteth little: but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. 1 *Ti. iv.* 8. The Lord shall give that which is good; and our land shall yield her increase. *Ps. lxxxv.* 12. Beware that thou forget not the Lord thy God; who fed thee in the wilderness with manna, which thy fathers knew not, that he might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, to do thee good at thy latter end. *De. viii.* 11. 16. My God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus. *Ph. iv.* 19.—*See also*, *Ac. xx.* 20, 21.

The Epistle, *Ro. viii.* 12 *to* 18.

The Gospel, *Mat. vii.* 15 *to* 22.

LXXXVII. The ninth Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR ILLUMINATION, OR A RIGHT JUDGMENT, IN ALL THINGS.

1. Grant to us, Lord, we beseech thee, the spirit to think and do always such things as be rightful;

1. Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O Lord, my Strength, and my Redeemer. *Ps. xix.* 14. If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him? *Lu. xi.* 13. The children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light. *Lu. xvi.* 8. This I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and in all judgment; that ye may approve things that are excellent; that ye may be sincere and without offence till the day of Christ; being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God. *Ph. i.* 9, 10, 11. Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things. *Ph. iv.* 8. Consider what I say, and the Lord give thee understanding in all things. 2 *Ti. ii.* 7.—*See also*, *Is. lv.* 7.—1 *Th. iv.* 1.

2. that we, who cannot do any thing that is good without thee,

2. Without me ye can do nothing. *John xv.* 5. I know that in me, (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but how to perform that which is good I find not. *Ro. vii.* 18. Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our sufficiency is of God. 2 *Co. iii.* 5. It is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure. *Ph. ii.* 13. They that are in the flesh cannot please God. *Ro. viii.* 8.

3. may by thee be enabled to live according to thy will; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. Teach me to do thy will, for thou art my God; thy Spirit is good, lead me into the land of uprightness. *Ps. cxliii.* 10. Let my heart be sound in thy statutes, that I be not ashamed. *Ps. cxix.* 80. We do not cease to pray for you, that ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God. *Col. i.* 9, 10. Epaphras saluteth you, always labouring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand perfect and complete in all the will of God. *Col. iv.* 12. Forasmuch then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin, that he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God. For this cause was the gospel preached also to them that are dead, that they might be judged according to men in the flesh, but live according to God in the spirit. 1 *Pe. iv.* 1, 2. 6. The life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. *Ga. ii.* 20. The God of peace make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is well pleasing in his sight. *He. xiii.* 20, 21.

The Epistle, 1 *Co. x.* 1 *to* 12.

The Gospel, *Lu. xvi.* 1 *to* 10.

LXXXVIII. The tenth Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR THE ACCEPTANCE OF OUR PRAYERS.

1. Let thy merciful ears, O Lord, be open to the prayers of thy humble servants;

1. O Lord, I beseech thee, let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who desire to fear thy Name. *Ne. i.* 11. Lord, hear my voice: let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications. *Ps. cxxx.* 2. The eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil. 1 *Pe. iii.* 12. If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land. 2 *Ch. vii.* 14. Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear. *Ps. x.* 17. God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. *Ja. iv.* 6.—*See also, Ps. lxxxviii.* 2.—*xxxiv.* 15.—*xxvii.* 7.

2. and that they may obtain their petitions make them to ask such things as shall please thee; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

2. If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me: but verily God hath heard me, he hath attended to the voice of my prayer. *Ps. lxvi.* 18, 19. The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the Lord; but the prayer of the upright is his delight. The Lord is far from the wicked: but he heareth the prayer of the righteous. *Pr. xv.* 8. 29. Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your lusts. *Ja. iv.* 3. And Jabez called on the God of Israel, saying, Oh that thou wouldest bless me indeed, and enlarge my coast, and that thine hand might be with me, and that thou wouldest keep me from evil, that it may not grieve me! And God granted him that which he requested. 1 *Ch. iv.* 10. And God said to Solomon, Because this was in thine heart, and thou hast not asked riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of thine enemies, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdom and knowledge for thyself, that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I have made thee king. Wisdom and knowledge is granted unto thee; and I will give thee

riches, and wealth, and honour, such as none of the kings have had that have been before thee, neither shall there any after thee have the like. 2 *Ch. i.* 11, 12. And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us. 1 *John v.* 14.—*See also, particularly, Ac. iv.* 24 *to* 31.—1 *Ki. xviii.* 36, 37, 38.—1 *Ki. iii.* 9, 10.

The Epistle, 1 *Co. xii.* 1 *to* 12.

The Gospel, *Lu. xix.* 41 *to* 47.

LXXXIX. The eleventh Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR FRUITFULNESS IN GOOD WORKS.

1. O God, who declarest thy almighty power most chiefly in shewing mercy and pity;

1. Our Fathers understood not thy wonders in Egypt; they remembered not the multitude of thy mercies; but provoked him at the sea, even at the Red sea. Nevertheless he saved them for his name's sake, that he might make his mighty power to be known. *Ps. cvi.* 7, 8. I will mention the loving-kindnesses of the Lord, and the praises of the Lord, according to all that the Lord hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness toward the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his loving-kindnesses. In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old. *Is. lxiii.* 7. 9. Jesus spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. Go ye therefore and teach all nations. *Mat. xxviii.* 18, 19. Thy mercy is great unto the heavens. *Ps. lvii.* 10. The Gospel of Christ is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth. *Ro. i.* 16. Jesus lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee: as thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him. *John xvii.* 1, 2. The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints, and what is the exceeding greatness of his power to

us-ward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power. *Ep. i.* 18, 19. Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron, and said, Intreat the Lord, that he may take away the frogs from me, and from my people. And Moses said unto Pharaoh, Glory over me: when I shall entreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people, to destroy the frogs from thee and thy houses? And he said, To morrow. And he said, Be it according to thy word, that thou mayest know that there is none like unto the Lord our God. And the Lord did according to the word of Moses. *Ex. viii.* 8, 9, 10. 13. The Lord is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish. 2 *Pe. iii.* 9.—*See also*, 1 *Ti. ii.* 4.—*Ge. xix.* 18, 19.

2. Mercifully grant unto us such a measure of thy grace,

2. Unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ. *Ep. iv.* 7. Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need. *He. iv.* 16. Unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul. Shew me thy ways, O Lord; teach me thy paths. Lead me in thy truth, and teach me. *Ps. xxv.* 1. 4, 5. Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: and I will have respect unto thy statutes continually. *Ps. cxix.* 117.

3. that we, running the way of thy commandments, may obtain thy gracious promises, and be made partakers of thy heavenly treasure; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that ye may obtain. 1 *Co. ix.* 24. I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt enlarge my heart. *Ps. cxix.* 32. Draw me, we will run after thee. *Ca. i.* 4. This is the promise that he hath promised us, even eternal life. 1 *John ii.* 25. An inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you, who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation. 1 *Pe. i.* 4, 5. Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God. 2 *Co. vii.* 1. Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world: for I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in: naked, and ye clothed me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me. *Mat. xxv.* 34, 35, 36. Lay up for yourselves treasures in hea-

ven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal. *Mat. vi.* 20. We, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness. Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for such things, be diligent that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless. 2 *Pe. iii.* 13, 14.—*See also*, *Ro. vi.* 22.

The Epistle, 1 *Co. xv.* 1 *to* 12.

The Gospel, *Lu. xviii.* 9 *to* 15.

XC. The twelfth Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR PARDON OF SIN.

1. Almighty and everlasting God, who art always more ready to hear than we to pray,

1. It shall come to pass, that before they call, I will answer, and while they are yet speaking, I will hear. *Is. lxv.* 24. Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear. *Ps. x.* 17. Then said he unto me, Fear not, Daniel: for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself before thy God, thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words. *Da. x.* 12. At the beginning of thy supplications the commandment came forth. *Da. ix.* 23.—*See also*, 2 *Ki. xix.* 4. 6, 7. 14 *to* 34.

2. and art wont to give more than either we desire, or deserve;

2. And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast not asked for thyself long life; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thyself understanding to discern judgment; behold, I have done according to thy words: and I have also given thee that which thou hast not asked, both riches and honour. 1 *Ki. iii.* 11, 12, 13. Tell Hezekiah, Thus saith the Lord, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears: behold, I will heal thee; and I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria. 2 *Ki. xx.* 5, 6. He asked life of thee, and thou gavest it him, even length of days for ever and ever. *Ps. xxi.* 4. David said unto Nathan, I have sinned against the Lord: and Nathan said unto

David, The Lord also hath put away thy sin. 2 *Sa. xii.* 13. I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the Lord, and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. *Ps. xxxii.* 5. And he arose, and came to his father. But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him. And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son. But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put it on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet. *Lu. xv.* 20, 21, 22.

3. Pour down upon us the abundance of thy mercy;

3. And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness, keeping mercy for thousands. *Ex. xxxiv.* 6, 7. Thou, Lord, art good, and ready to forgive; and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee. Thou, O Lord, art a God full of compassion, and gracious, long-suffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth. *Ps. lxxxvi.* 5. 15. Look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me, as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name. *Ps. cxix.* 132. If by one man's offence death reigned by one, much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ. *Ro. v.* 17.—*See also, Ge. xix.* 19, 20.—*La. iii.* 31, 32.

4. forgiving us those things whereof our conscience is afraid,

4. O my God, I am ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God; for our iniquities are increased over our head, and our trespass is grown up unto the heavens. *Ezr. ix.* 6. Behold, I am vile, what shall I answer thee? I will lay mine hand upon my mouth. *Job xl.* 4. Mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up; they are more than the hairs of mine head: therefore my heart faileth me. *Ps. xl.* 12. My flesh trembleth for fear of thee, and I am afraid of thy judgments. *Ps. cxix.* 120. If thou, Lord, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand? But there is forgiveness with thee. *Ps. cxxx.* 3, 4. Enter not into judgment with thy servant: for in thy sight shall no man living be justified. *Ps. cxliii.* 2. O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive. *Da. ix.* 19. Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people

according to the greatness of thy mercy. *Nu. xiv.* 19. Oh remember not against us former iniquities, let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us; for we are brought very low. *Ps. lxxix.* 8. If our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things. 1 *John iii.* 20.—*See also*, *Ex. xxxii.* 32.—*Ps. xix.* 12.

5. and giving us those good things which we are not worthy to ask, but through the merits and mediation of Jesus Christ, thy Son, our Lord. *Amen.*

5. The Lord will give grace and glory, no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly. *Ps. lxxxiv.* 11. He hath filled the hungry with good things. *Lu. i.* 53. If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him. *Mat. vii.* 11. Abraham answered and said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, which am but dust and ashes. *Ge. xviii.* 27. I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant. *Ge. xxxii.* 10. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you. *John xvi.* 23. My God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus. *Ph. iv.* 19. Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins. *Ac. v.* 31.—*See also*, *Col. i.* 19.

The Epistle, 2 *Co. iii.* 4 *to* 10.

The Gospel, *Mar. vii.* 31 *to the end of the chapter.*

XCI. The thirteenth Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR FRUITFULNESS IN GOOD WORKS.

1. Almighty and merciful God, of whose only gift it cometh that thy faithful people do unto thee true and laudable service;

1. Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights. *Ja. i.* 17. The preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is from the Lord. *Pr. xvi.* 1. By the Grace of God I am what I am; and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not in vain; but I laboured more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me. 1 *Co. xv.* 10. Who maketh thee to differ from another? and what hast thou

that thou didst not receive? now if thou didst receive it, why dost thou glory, as if thou hadst not received it? 1 *Co. iv.* 7. The fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness and righteousness and truth. *Ep. v.* 9. Now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. *Ro. vi.* 22. God, who will render to every man according to his deeds: to them who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory and honour and immortality, eternal life. *Ro. ii.* 5, 6, 7. His Lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy Lord. *Mat. xxv.* 21.

2. Grant, we beseech thee, that we may so faithfully serve thee in this life, that we fail not finally to attain thy heavenly promises; through the merits of Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

2. We desire that every one of you do shew the same diligence to the full assurance of hope unto the end: that ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises. *He. vi.* 11, 12. He that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal. If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honour. *John xii.* 25, 26. Whatsoever ye do, do it heartily as to the Lord, and not unto men; knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance: for ye serve the Lord Christ. *Col. iii.* 23, 24. He that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved. *Mat. xxiv.* 13. Be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. *Re. ii.* 10. I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith: henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous Judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing. 2 *Ti. iv.* 7, 8. Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear. *He. xii.* 28. To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne. *Re. iii.* 21. My beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord. 1 *Co. xv.* 58.

The Epistle, Ga. iii. 16 *to* 23.

The Gospel. Lu. x. 23 *to* 38.

XCII. The fourteenth Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR THE LOVE OF GOD AND HIS LAWS.

1. Almighty and everlasting God, give unto us the increase of faith, hope, and charity;

1. And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity. 1 *Co. xiii.* 13. *see the chapter.* The apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith. *Lu. xvii.* 5. The God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy Ghost. *Ro. xv.* 13. We desire that every one of you do shew the same diligence to the full assurance of hope unto the end. *He. vi.* 11. And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and in all judgment. *Ph. i.* 9. Beside this, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness charity. 2 *Pe. i.* 5. 7.—*See also, Mar. ix.* 24.—1 *Co. xii.* 8, 9.

2. and, that we may obtain that which thou dost promise, make us to love that which thou dost command; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

2. Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. *Mat. xxii.* 37. 39. If ye love me, keep my commandments. And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever. He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him. If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him. *John xiv.* 15, 16. 21. 23. Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips, I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than my necessary food. *Job xxiii.* 12. Thou hast commanded us to keep thy precepts diligently. O that my ways were directed to keep thy statutes! The law of thy mouth is better unto me than thousands of gold and silver. O how love I thy law! it is my meditation all the day. Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity have dominion over me. Great peace have

they which love thy law; and nothing shall offend them. *Ps. cxix.* 4, 5. 72. 97. 133. 165. Keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life. *Jude* 21. All the promises of God in him are yea, and in him Amen. 2 *Co. i.* 20. Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city. *Re. xxii.* 14.

The Epistle, Ga. v. 16 *to* 25.
The Gospel, Luke xvii. 11 *to* 20.

XCIII. The fifteenth Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR THE PEACE OF THE CHURCH.

1. Keep, we beseech thee, O Lord, thy Church with thy perpetual mercy:

1. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me. Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word. *John xvii.* 11. 20. I say unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my Church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. *Mat. xvi.* 18. I the Lord do keep it, I will water it every moment; least any hurt it, I will keep it night and day. *Is. xxvii.* 3. They shall be my people, and I will be their God: and I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me for ever, for the good of them, and of their children after them: and I will make an everlasting covenant with them, to do them good; but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me. *Je. xxxii.* 38, 39, 40. The mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the Lord that hath mercy on thee. *Is. liv.* 10.

2. and, because the frailty of man without thee cannot but fall,

2. O Lord, I know that the way of man is not in himself; it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps. *Je. x.* 23. Let him that thinketh he standeth take heed least he fall. 1 *Co. x.* 12. Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak. *Mat. xxvi.* 41.

3. keep us

3. Hold up my goings in thy paths, that my footsteps slip

ever by thy help from all things hurtful,

not. *Ps. xvii.* 5. Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe. *Ps. cxix.* 117. Lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. *Mat. vi.* 13. Remove far from me vanity and lies; give me neither poverty, nor riches; feed me with food convenient for me. *Pr. xxx.* 8. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain. *Is. xi.* 9. Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God; I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness. *Is. xli.* 10. The steps of a good man are ordered by the Lord. *Ps. xxxvii.* 23. The Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and keep you from evil. 2 *Th. iii.* 3.

4. and lead us to all things profitable to our salvation; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

4. Lead me, O Lord, in thy righteousness: make thy way straight before my face. *Ps. v.* 8. Shew us thy mercy, O Lord, and Grant us thy salvation. *Ps. lxxxv.* 7. Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me to glory. *Ps. lxxiii.* 24. Thus saith the Lord, thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; I am the Lord thy God which teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldest go. *Is. xlviii.* 17. They shall not hunger nor thirst; neither shall the heat nor sun smite them; for he that hath mercy on them shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them. *Is. xlix.* 10. They verily for a few days chastened us after their own pleasure; but he for our profit, that we might be partakers of his holiness. Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby. *He. xii.* 10, 11.—*See also, De. viii.* 11. 16.

The Epistle, Ga. vi. 11 *to the end of the chapter.*
The Gospel, Mat. vi. 24 *to the end of the chapter.*

XCIV. The sixteenth Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR THE PEACE OF THE CHURCH.

1. O Lord, we beseech thee, let thy continual pity cleanse and defend thy Church;

1. Remember, O Lord, thy tender mercies and thy loving-kindnesses: for they have been ever of old. *Ps. xxv.* 6. Like as a father pitieth his children, so the Lord pitieth them that fear him. *Ps. ciii.* 13. Then will the Lord be jealous for his land, and pity his people. *Joel ii.* 18. Sanctify them through thy truth; thy word is truth. *John xvii.* 17. He is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' sope: and he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the Lord an offering in righteousness. *Mal. iii.* 2, 3. I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried. *Zec. xiii.* 9. Even as Christ also loved the Church, and gave himself for it; that he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word, that he might present it to himself a glorious Church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy, and without blemish. *Ep. v.* 25, 26, 27. The Lord is our defence. *Ps. lxxxix.* 18. I, saith the Lord, will be unto her a wall of fire round about, and will be the glory in the midst of her. *Zec. ii.* 5. Let all those that put their trust in thee rejoice: let them ever shout for joy, because thou defendest them. *Ps. v.* 11.—*See also, Zec. xiii.* 1.—*De. xxxii.* 43.

2. and, because it cannot continue in safety without thy succour,

2. Except the Lord build the house, they labour in vain that build it: except the Lord keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain. *Ps. cxxvi.* 1. There is no king saved by the multitude of an host, a mighty man is not delivered by much strength. Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy; to deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine. *Ps. xxxiii.* 16. 18, 19. I will make with them a covenant of peace, and I will cause evil beasts to cease out of the land: and they shall dwell safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods. *Eze. xxxiv.* 25. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely. *Je. xxiii.* 6. Whoso hearkeneth unto me shall

dwell safely, and shall be quiet from fear of evil. *Pr. i.* 33. The salvation of the righteous is of the Lord: he is their strength in the time of trouble. *Ps. xxxvii.* 39. The horse is prepared against the day of battle, but safety is of the Lord. *Pr. xxi.* 31. By grace are ye saved through faith, and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God. *Ep. ii.* 8. Thou, Lord, only makest me dwell in safety. *Ps. iv.* 8.

3. preserve it evermore by thy help and goodness; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. O Israel thou hast destroyed thyself; but in me is thine help. *Ho. xiii.* 9. Do good in thy good pleasure unto Zion; build thou the walls of Jerusalem. *Ps. li.* 18. Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O Lord: let thy loving-kindness and thy truth continually preserve me. *Ps. xl.* 11. The Lord will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance. *Ps. xcvi.* 14. The Lord preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked. *Ps. xcvii.* 10. For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named, that he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man. *Ep. iii.* 14, 15, 16. The very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 *Th. v.* 23. I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord God, I will save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey. *Ez. xxxiv.* 15. 22. And I will satiate the souls of the priests with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied with my goodness, saith the Lord. *Je. xxxi.* 14. He hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee. So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. *He. xiii.* 5, 6. As the mountains are round about Jerusalem, so the Lord is round about his people from henceforth even for ever. *Ps. cxxv.* 2. Our help is in the name of the Lord, who made heaven and earth. *Ps. cxxiv.* 8.

The Epistle, Ep. iii. 13 *to the end of the chapter.*

The Gospel, Lu. vii. 11 *to* 18.

XCV. The seventeenth Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR FRUITFULNESS IN GOOD WORKS.

1. Lord, we pray thee that thy grace may always prevent and follow us,

1. Commit thy works unto the Lord, and thy thoughts shall be established. *Pr. xvi.* 3. It is God that worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure. *Ph. ii.* 13. Draw me, we will run after thee. *Ca. i.* 4. The God of my mercy shall prevent me. *Ps. lix.* 10. Thou preventest him with the blessings of goodness. *Ps. xxi.* 3. The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in from this time forth, and even for evermore. *Ps. cxxi.* 8. I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go; I will guide thee with mine eye. *Ps. xxxii.* 8. He calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out. And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him. *John x.* 3, 4. Thou leddest thy people like a flock by the hand of Moses and Aaron. *Ps. lxxvii.* 20. The God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered awhile, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you. 1 *Pe. v.* 10. They that wait upon the Lord shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run and not be weary; and they shall walk and not faint. *Is. xl.* 31. It shall come to pass, that like as I have watched over them, to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destroy, and to afflict; so will I watch over them, to build, and to plant, saith the Lord. *Je. xxxi.* 28. Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life. *Ps. xxiii.* 6.

2. and make us continually to be given to all good works; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

2. We do not cease to pray for you, that ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work. *Col. i.* 9, 10. This is a faithful saying, and these things I will that thou affirm constantly, that they which have believed in God might be careful to maintain good works. These things are good and profitable unto men. *Tit. iii.* 8. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven. *Mat. v.* 16. Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of

itself, except it abide in the vine: no more can ye, except ye abide in me. I am the vine, ye are the branches, He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing. *John xv.* 4, 5. We are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them. *Ep. ii.* 10. Let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not. *Ga. vi.* 9. Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord. 1 *Co. xv.* 58.

The Epistle, Ep. iv. 1 *to* 7.

The Gospel, Lu. xiv. 1 *to* 12.

XCVI. The eighteenth Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR GRACE TO WITHSTAND TEMPTATION.

1. Lord, we beseech thee, grant thy people grace to withstand the temptations of the world, the flesh, and the devil,

1. Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ, who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father. *Ga. i.* 3, 4. There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape. 1 *Co. x.* 13. When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the Lord shall lift up a standard against him. *Is. lix.* 19. Whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. 1 *John v.* 4. Let not sin reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof. *Ro. vi.* 12. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. *Ja. iv.* 7, 8. Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh. For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other. And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts. *Ga. v.* 16, 17. 24. Put on the

whole armour of God that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. *Ep. vi.* 11, 12, 13. Lead us not into temptation but deliver us from evil. *Mat. vi.* 13. I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil. *John xvii.* 15.—*See also*, 1 *John ii.* 16.

2. and with pure hearts and minds to follow thee the only God; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

2. Put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; and be renewed in the spirit of your mind; and that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness. *Ep. iv.* 22, 23, 24. As he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation; because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy. Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently. 1 *Pe. i.* 15, 16. 22. If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me: but verily God hath heard me, he hath attended to the voice of my prayer. *Ps. lxvi.* 18, 19. I thank God, whom I serve from my forefathers with pure conscience. 2 *Ti. i.* 3. Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God. *Mat. v.* 8. As ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness. *Ro. vi.* 19. Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience. 1 *Ti. iii.* 9. Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me. *Ps. li.* 10. It is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. *Mat. iv.* 10. If any man serve me, let him follow me. *John xii.* 26. If the Lord be God, follow him. 1 *Ki. xviii.* 21. Be ye followers of God, as dear children; and walk in love: proving what is acceptable unto the Lord. *Ep. v.* 1, 2. 10.—*See also*, *Is. xlvi.* 9.

The Epistle, 1 *Co. i.* 4 *to* 9.

The Gospel, *Mat. xxii.* 34 *to the end of the chapter.*

XCVII. The nineteenth Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR THE DIRECTION OF THE HOLY SPIRIT.

1. O God, forasmuch as without thee we are not able to please thee;

1. Without me ye can do nothing. *John xv.* 5. The way of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps. *Je. x.* 23. And Joshua said unto the people, Ye cannot serve the Lord. *Jos. xxiv.* 19. The natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned. 1 *Co. ii.* 14. We beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk and to please God, so ye would abound more and more. 1 *Th. iv.* 1. They that are in the flesh cannot please God. *Ro. viii.* 8.—*See also, John viii.* 29. —*Ep. iv.* 17, 18, 19.

2. Mercifully grant, that thy Holy Spirit may in all things direct and rule our hearts; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

2. Teach me to do the thing that pleaseth thee, for thou art my God: let thy loving Spirit lead me forth into the land of righteousness. *Ps. cxliii.* 10. Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity have dominion over me. *Ps. cxix.* 133. O send out thy light and thy truth: let them lead me, let them bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy tabernacles. *Ps. xliii.* 3. Good and upright is the Lord: therefore will he teach sinners in the way. The meek will he guide in judgment: and the meek will he teach his way. *Ps. xxv.* 8, 9. The Lord our God be with us, as he was with our fathers: let him not leave us, nor forsake us: that he may incline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments, which he commanded our fathers. 1 *Ki. viii.* 57, 58. The Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for Christ. 2 *Th. iii.* 5. O Lord our God, other lords beside thee have had dominion over us; but by thee only will we make mention of thy name. *Is. xxvi.* 13. The God of peace make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is well pleasing in his sight, through Jesus

Jesus. *He. xiii.* 20, 21. And I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 *Th. v.* 23.

The Epistle, Ep. iv. 17 *to the end of the chapter.*
The Gospel, Mat. ix. 1 *to* 9.

XCVIII. The twentieth Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR PROTECTION BY GOD'S PROVIDENCE.

1. O Almighty and most merciful God, of thy bountiful goodness keep us, we beseech thee, from all things that may hurt us;

1. Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy. *Mi. vii.* 18. Remember, O Lord, thy tender mercies and thy lovingkindnesses; for they have been ever of old. *Ps. xxv.* 6. The Lord is holy [*marginal reading*, bountiful] in all his works. *Ps. cxlv.* 17. Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men! *Ps. xxxi.* 19. Preserve me, O God; for in thee do I put my trust. *Ps. xvi.* 1. There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. *Ps. xci.* 10. The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil: he shall preserve thy soul. *Ps. cxxi.* 7. No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper. *Is. liv.* 17. The Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and keep you from evil. 2 *Th. iii.* 3. And Jabez called on the God of Israel, saying, Oh that thou wouldest bless me indeed, that thou wouldest keep me from evil, that it may not grieve me! And God granted him that which he requested. 1 *Ch. iv.* 10. How excellent is thy lovingkindness, O God! therefore the children of men put their trust under the shadow of thy wings. *Ps. xxxvi.* 7.

2. that we, being ready both in body and soul,

2. My son, give me thine heart. *Pr. xxiii.* 26. Yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God. *Ro. vi.* 13. Ye are bought with a price; therefore glorify God in your body,

and in your spirit, which are God's. 1 *Co. vi.* 20. I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection. 1 *Co. ix.* 27. Be ye not stiffnecked, but yield yourselves unto the Lord. 2 *Ch. xxx.* 8. God did tempt Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham: and he said, Behold, here I am. *Ge. xxii.* 1. By faith Abraham, when he was tried, offered up Isaac: and he that had received the promises offered up his only-begotten son. By faith Abraham when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out not knowing whither he went. *He. xi.* 17. 8. Thy people shall be willing in the day of thy power. *Ps. cx.* 3. Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire: then said I, Lo, I come: in the volume of the book it is written of me, I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law is within my heart. *Ps. xl.* 6, 7, 8.

3. may cheerfully accomplish those things that thou wouldest have done; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. Thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart and with a willing mind. 1 *Ch. xxviii.* 9. Saul said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? *Ac. ix.* 6. My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work. *John iv.* 34. He that sheweth mercy, *(let him shew it)* with cheerfulness. *Ro. xii.* 8. Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give; not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerful giver. *Co. ix.* 7. With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments. I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt enlarge my heart. I will delight myself in thy commandments, which I have loved. *Ps. cxix.* 10. 32. 47. Whatsoever ye do, do it heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men. *Col. iii.* 23. Epaphras, a servant of Christ, saluteth you, always labouring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand perfect and complete in all the will of God. *Col. iv.* 12. And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him. *Col. iii.* 17.—*See also, Je. xv.* 16.

The Epistle, Ep. v. 15 *to* 22.

The Gospel, Mat. xxii. 1 *to* 15.

XCIX. The twenty-first Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR PARDON OF SIN.

1. Grant, we beseech thee, merciful Lord, to thy faithful people pardon and peace,

1. Thou art a God ready to pardon, gracious and merciful. *Ne. ix.* 17. The Lord is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy. *Ps. ciii.* 8. The good Lord pardon every one that prepareth his heart to seek God, the Lord God of his fathers. 2 *Ch. xxx.* 18, 19. Paul, an Apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timotheus our brother, to the saints and faithful brethren in Christ which are at Colosse: Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ. *Col. i.* 1, 2. I will hear what God the Lord will speak: for he will speak peace unto his people, and to his saints. *Ps. lxxxv.* 8. Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth give I unto you. *John xiv.* 27. Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, which hath loved us, and hath given us everlasting consolation and good hope through grace, comfort your hearts. 2 *Th. ii.* 16, 17. And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. *Ph. iv.* 7. Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God, through our Lord Jesus Christ. *Ro. v.* 1.—*See also, Je. xxxiii.* 8.—*Is. xliii.* 25.—*lvii.* 19.

2. that they may be cleansed from all their sins,

2. In that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, for sin and for uncleanness. *Zec. xiii.* 1. If the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh: how much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God? *He. ix.* 13, 14. If we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. 1 *John i.* 7.

3. and serve thee with a quiet mind; through Jesus

3. Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. *Mat. xi.* 28. Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trust-

Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

eth in thee. *Is. xxvi.* 3. For a small moment have I forsaken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee. In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the Lord thy Redeemer. For the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the Lord that hath mercy on thee. And all thy children shall be taught of the Lord; and great shall be the peace of thy children. *Is. liv.* 7, 8. 10. 13. This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them; and their sins and iniquities will I remember no more. Having, therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, by a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh; and having an High Priest over the house of God; let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. *He. x.* 16, 17. 19 *to* 22.—*See also, Is. xxxii.* 17.—*Ac. ix.* 31.—*Lu. i.* 74, 75.

The Epistle, Ep. vi. 10 *to* 21.

The Gospel, John iv. 46 *to the end of the chapter.*

C. *The twenty-second Sunday after Trinity.*

A PRAYER FOR THE PEACE OF THE CHURCH.

1. Lord, we beseech thee to keep thy household the Church in continual godliness;

1. While men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way. *Mat. xiii.* 25. The Lord preserveth all them that love him. *Ps. cxlv.* 20. Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow-citizens with the saints, and of the houshold of God. *Ep. ii.* 19. Our Lord Jesus Christ, who shall also confirm you unto the end, that ye may be blameless in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 *Co. i.* 7, 8. And he is the head of the body, the Church. *Col. i.* 18. The Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and

keep you from evil. 2 *Th. iii.* 3. I thank my God upon every remembrance of you, always in every prayer of mine for you all making request with joy, for your fellowship in the Gospel from the first day until now; being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ. *Ph. i.* 3 *to* 6.—*See also, Ga. iii.* 26.—*Ps. cxix.* 117.—*cxxi.* 5 *to* 8.

2. that through thy protection it may be free from all adversities,

2. As the mountains are round about Jerusalem, so the Lord is round about his people from henceforth even for ever. *Ps. cxxv.* 2. My people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places. *Is. xxxii.* 18. The Lord will give strength unto his people; the Lord will bless his people with peace. *Ps. xxix.* 11. Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man; thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues. *Ps. xxxi.* 20. O that my people had hearkened unto me, and Israel had walked in my ways! I should soon have subdued their enemies, and turned my hand against their adversaries. *Ps. lxxxi.* 13, 14.

3. and devoutly given to serve thee in good works, to the glory of thy Name; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. I will put my Spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments and do them. *Eze. xxxvi.* 27. This I pray, that ye may approve things that are excellent; that ye may be sincere and without offence till the day of Christ; being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God. *Ph. i.* 9, 10, 11. Let us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works. *He. x.* 24. Let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear. *He. xii.* 28. Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit. *John xv.* 8.—*See also, Tit. ii.* 11 *to* 14.

The Epistle, Ph. i. 3 *to* 12.

The Gospel, Mat. xviii. 21 *to the end of the chapter.*

CI. The twenty-third Sunday after Trinity.

AN EARNEST REQUEST THAT OUR PRAYERS MAY BE ANSWERED.

1. O God, our refuge and strength,

1. O Lord, my strength, and my fortress, and my refuge in the day of affliction. *Je. xvi.* 19. God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. The Lord of Hosts is with us, the God of Jacob is our refuge. *Ps. xlvi.* 1. 11. I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God, in him will I trust. *Ps. xci.* 2. I will sing of thy power, yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble. *Ps. lix.* 16.—*See also*, *Ps. xlviii.* 3.—*lxii.* 7, 8.—*xciv.* 22.—*xxvii.* 1.—*lxxiii.* 26.—*lxxxiv.* 5. 7.—*Is. iv.* 6.—*xxv.* 4.—*xxvi.* 4.—*xlv.* 24.—*He. vi.* 18.

2. who art the author of all godliness;

2. Lord, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought all our works in us. *Is. xxvi.* 12. Without me ye can do nothing. *John xv.* 5. It is God that worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure. *Ph. ii.* 13. I will sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you. A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh. And I will put my Spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do them. *Eze. xxxvi.* 25, 26, 27. Of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption. 1 *Co. i.* 30. His divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and virtue. 2 *Pe. i.* 3. And you hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins. *Ep. ii.* 1. Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever. 1 *Pe. i.* 23.—*See also*, *Ro. viii.* 26.

3. Be ready, we beseech thee, to hear

8. Ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you. And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search

the devout prayers of thy Church;

for me with all your heart. And I will be found of you, saith the Lord. *Je. xxix.* 12, 13, 14. Remember thy congregation, which thou hast purchased of old; the rod of thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed; this mount Zion, wherein thou hast dwelt. *Ps. lxxiv.* 2. Let thine ear now be attentive, and thine eyes open, that thou mayest hear the prayer of thy servant, which I pray before thee now, day and night, for the children of Israel thy servants, and confess the sins of the children of Israel, which we have sinned against thee: both I and my father's house have sinned. O Lord, I beseech thee, let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who desire to fear thy name. *Ne. i.* 6. 11. It shall come to pass, that before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear. *Is. xlv.* 24. Whiles I was speaking, and praying, and confessing my sin and the sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication before the Lord my God; yea, whiles I was speaking in prayer, even the man Gabriel, being caused to fly swiftly, informed me, and said, O Daniel, at the beginning of thy supplications the commandment came forth, and I am come to shew thee; for thou art greatly beloved. *Da. ix.* 20 *to* 23.

4. and grant that those things which we ask faithfully,

4. If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God: but let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. *Ja. i.* 5, 6. Whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer believing, ye shall receive. *Mat. xxi.* 22. Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophecy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. *Mat. xv.* 7, 8. Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your lusts. *Ja. iv.* 3. Hear the right, O Lord, attend unto my cry, give hear unto my prayer, that goeth not out of feigned lips. *Ps. xvii.* 1. The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the Lord: but the prayer of the upright is his delight. The Lord is far from the wicked: but he heareth the prayer of the righteous. *Pr. xv.* 8. 29. When thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are. *Mat. vi.* 5. If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me: but verily God hath heard me, he hath attended to the voice of my prayer. *Ps. xlvi.* 18, 19.—*See also, the ac-*

count of the Pharisee and the Publican, Lu. xviii.—Ja. v. 15.

5. we may obtain effectually; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

5. The desire of the righteous shall be granted. *Pr. x.* 24. My God shall supply all your need acording to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus. *Ph. iv.* 19. If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him? *Mat. vii.* 11. The Lord hath heard my supplication; the Lord will receive my prayer. *Ps. vi.* 9. The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them. *Ps. cxlv.* 18, 19. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. *Ja. v.* 16. Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us, unto him be glory in the Church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen. *Eph. iii.* 20, 21.—*See also the account of the Centurions, and particularly their characters, &c. in Lu. vii.* 1. *&c. and in Ac. x.* 1, *&c.—also, the effect of the "devout prayers of the church" in Acts xii.* 5 *to* 17.

The Epistle, Ph. iii. 17 *to the end of the chapter.*

The Gospel, Mat. xxii. 15 *to* 23.

CII. The twenty-fourth Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR PARDON OF SIN.

1. O Lord, we beseech thee, absolve thy people from their offences;

1. Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people according unto the greatness of thy mercy. *Nu. xiv.* 19. If thou, Lord, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand? But there is forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared. *Ps. cxxx.* 3, 4. Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities. *Ps. li.* 2. Thou hast in love to my soul delivered it from the pit of corruption: for thou hast cast all my sins behind thy back. *Is. xxxviii.* 17.

2. that through thy bountiful goodness

2. Deal bountifully with thy servant, that I may live, and keep thy word. Thou art good, and doest good; teach me thy statutes. *Ps. cxix.* 17. 68. Thou, Lord, art good, and ready

to forgive; and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee. *Ps. lxxxvi.* 5. Come now, and let us reason together, saith the Lord: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. *Is. i.* 18. For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more. *He. viii.* 12. Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men! *Ps. xxxi.* 19.

3. we may all be delivered from the bands of those sins, which by our frailty we have committed: Grant this, O heavenly Father, for Jesus Christ's sake, our blessed Lord and Saviour. *Amen.*

3. Be pleased, O Lord, to deliver me: O Lord, make haste to help me. For innumerable evils have compassed me about, mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up; they are more than the hairs of my head: therefore my heart faileth me. *Ps. lx.* 13. 12. Who can understand his errors? cleanse thou me from secret faults. *Ps. xix.* 12. There is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not. *Ec. vii.* 20. Every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed. Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death. *Ja. i.* 14, 15. Deliver us from evil. *Mat. vi.* 13. If a soul sin, and commit any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of the Lord; though he wist it not, yet is he guilty, and shall bear his iniquity. *Le. v.* 17. I know that in me, that is, in my flesh dwelleth no good thing. I see another law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members. O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this death? I thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Ro. vii.* 18. 23, 24, 25. Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, that hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son: in whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins. *Col. i.* 13, 14. Your sins are forgiven you for his name's sake. 1 *John ii.* 12. If the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh: how much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead

works to serve the living God? *He. ix.* 13, 14. I will heal their backsliding, I will love them freely: for mine anger is turned away from him. *Ho. xiv.* 4. Shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid. But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. The gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Ro. vi.* 15. 22, 23.

The Epistle, Col. i. 3 *to* 13.
The Gospel, Mat. ix. 18 *to* 27.

CIII. The twenty-fifth Sunday after Trinity.

A PRAYER FOR FRUITFULNESS IN GOOD WORKS.

1. Stir up, we beseech thee, O Lord, the wills of thy faithful people;

1. The Lord stirred up the spirit of Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and the spirit of Joshua the high priest, and the spirit of all the remnant of the people; and they came and did work in the house of the Lord of hosts, their God. *Hag. i.* 14. I think it meet, as long as I am in this tabernacle, to stir you up by putting you in remembrance. 2 *Pe. i.* 13. Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves, but our sufficiency is of God. 2 *Co. iii.* 5. Quicken me after thy lovingkindness; so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth. *Ps. cxix.* 88. Thy people shall be willing in the day of thy power. *Ps. cx.* 3.

2. that they, plenteously bringing forth the fruit of good works,

2. It is God that worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure. *Ph. ii.* 13. As for me, I have willingly offered all these things, and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are present here, to offer willingly unto thee. 1 *Ch. xxix.* 17. The Lord our God be with us, as he was with our Fathers: that he may incline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments. 1 *Ki. viii.* 57, 58. We are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works. *Ep. ii.* 10. We do not cease to pray for you, that ye might walk worthy of the Lord, being fruitful in every good work. *Col. i.* 9, 10. Not because I desire a gift: but I desire fruit that may abound to your account. *Ph. iv.* 17. Herein is my Father glorified, that

ye bear much fruit, so shall ye be my disciples. *John xv.* 8.—*See also, Tit. ii.* 13, 14.—1 *Ti. vi.* 17, 18, 19.

3. may of thee be plenteously rewarded; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. Verily there is a reward for the righteous; verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth. *Ps. lviii.* 11. The judgments of the Lord are true, and in keeping of them there is great reward. *Ps. xix.* 9. 11. Fear not, Abram, I am thy exceeding great reward. *Ge. xv.* 1. The Lord God is a sun and shield: the Lord will give grace and glory: no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly. *Ps. lxxxiv.* 11. All things work together for good to them that love God. *Ro. viii.* 28. Let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not. *Ga. vi.* 9. He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully. 2 *Co. ix.* 6. Be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord. 1 *Co. xv.* 58. I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit. *John xv.* 5. He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things? *Ro. viii.* 32. God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son. 1 *John v.* 11. The gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Ro. vi.* 23.—*See also, Lu. vi.* 35.—*Ps. cxxx.* 7.—*Mat. xxv.* 14 *to* 30. 34, 35, 36.—*He. xi.* 24, 25, 26.—2 *Ti. iv.* 7, 8.—1 *Co. iii.* 8.

For the Epistle, Je. xxiii. 5 *to* 9.

The Gospel, John vi. 5 *to* 15.

CIV. Saint Andrew's Day.

A PRAYER FOR CONVERSION FROM SIN.

1. Almighty God, who didst give such grace unto thy holy Apostle Saint Andrew, that he readily obeyed the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and fol-

1. No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him. *John vi.* 44. I have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world: and they have kept thy word. *John xvii.* 6. The next day after, John stood and two of his disciples; and looking upon Jesus as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God! and the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus. One of the

lowed him without delay; two which heard John speak, and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother. *John i.* 35, 36, 37. 40. As he walked by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon and Andrew his brother casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers. And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men. And straightway they forsook their nets, and followed him. *Mar. i.* 16, 17, 18.—*See also, Mat. iv.* 18, 19, 20.

2. Grant unto us all, that we, being called by thy holy Word, 2. We have received grace and apostleship, for obedience to the faith among all nations, for his name: among whom are ye also the called of Jesus Christ. *Ro. i.* 5, 6. Their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world. The word is nigh thee, even in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we preach. *Ro. x.* 18. 8. Ye believe in God, believe also in me. *John xiv.* 1. This is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another. 1 *John iii.* 23. If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. *Mat. xvi.* 24. If thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. *Mat. xix.* 17.—*See also, Mat. xxii.* 1 *to* 14.—2 *Co. vi.* 17.—*vii.* 1.—*Pr.* IX.—*Lu. xiv.* 33.

3. may forthwith give up ourselves obediently to fulfil thy holy commandments; through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.* 3. Now are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded thee of God. *Ac. x.* 33. And this they did, not as we hoped, but first gave their ownselves to the Lord, and unto us by the will of God. 2 *Co. viii.* 5. I thought on my ways, and turned my feet unto thy testimonies. I made haste, and delayed not to keep thy commandments. *Ps. cxix.* 59, 60. Whosoever cometh to me, and heareth my sayings, and doeth them, is like a man which built an house, and digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock. *Lu. vi.* 47, 48.—*See also,* 1 *Th. i.* 9.—*Mat. xix.* 16 *to* 23.—*The Conduct of St. Paul, Ga. i.* 15, 16: *of Caleb, Nu. xiv.* 24.

The Epistle, Ro. x. 9 *to the end of the chapter.*
The Gospel, Mat. iv. 18 *to* 23.

CV. Saint Thomas the Apostle.

A PRAYER FOR A RIGHT AND FIRM FAITH.

1. Almighty and everliving God, who for the more confirmation of the faith didst suffer thy holy Apostle Thomas to be doubtful in thy Son's resurrection;

1. Without faith it is impossible to please God. *He. xi.* 6. Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came. The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe. And after eight days, again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you. Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing. And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God. Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed. And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book: but these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God. *John xx.* 24 *to* 31. I would ye should understand, brethren, that the things which happened unto me have fallen out rather unto the furtherance of the Gospel. *Ph. i.* 12. We know that all things work together for good to them that love God. *Ro. viii.* 28.

2. Grant us so perfectly, and without all doubt, to believe in thy Son Jesus Christ, that our faith in thy sight may never be reproved.

2. Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded. 1 *Pe. ii.* 6. We believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God. *John vi.* 69. Jesus saith unto them, Have faith in God. *Mar. xi.* 22. When Peter was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water to go to Jesus. But when he saw the wind boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord save me. And immediately Jesus stretched forth his hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt? Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped

him, saying, Of a truth thou art the Son of God. *Mat. xiv.* 29 *to* 33. He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only-begotten Son of God. *John iii.* 18. Jesus Christ, whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory. 1 *Pe. i.* 7, 8. Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God. 1 *John iv.* 15.—*See also, the example of the Centurion's Faith, Mat. viii.* 5 *to* 13. *and of that of the Woman of Canaan, Mat. xv.* 22 *to* 28.—*viii.* 25, 26. *Mar. ix.* 24.

3. Hear us, O Lord, through the same Jesus Christ, to whom, with thee and the Holy Ghost, be all honour and glory, now and for evermore. *Amen.*

3. This is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us. 1 *John v.* 14. All things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer believing, ye shall receive. *Mat. xxi.* 22. Whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do. If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it. *John xiv.* 13, 14. Through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father. *Ep. ii.* 18.—*See also, John xv.* 16.—*Ge. xxii.* 15 *to* 18.

The Epistle, Ep. ii. 19 *to the end of the chapter.*
The Gospel, John xx. 24 *to the end of the chapter.*

CVI. The Conversion of St. Paul.

A PRAYER THAT WE MAY OBEY, AND FOLLOW, THE DOCTRINE OF THE APOSTLES.

1. O God, who through the preaching of the blessed Apostle Saint Paul, hast caused the light of the Gospel to shine throughout the world;

1. And the Lord said, Arise, enquire for one Saul, of Tarsus: for he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of Israel. *Ac. ix.* 11. 15. I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, who hath enabled me, for that he counted me faithful, putting me into the ministry. 1 *Ti. i.* 12. I have written the more boldly unto you, as putting you in mind, because of the grace that is given to me of God, that I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles; through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God: so that from Jerusalem, and round about unto Illyricum, I have fully preached the Gospel of Christ. *Ro. xv.* 15,

16. 19. I am debtor both to the Greeks, and to the Barbarians; both to the wise, and to the unwise. So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the Gospel to you that are at Rome also. *Ro. i.* 14, 15. For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. 2 *Co. iv.* 6. The entrance of thy words giveth light. *Ps. cxix.* 130. The word of the truth of the Gospel, which is come unto you, as it is in all the world. *Col. i*, 5, 6. I shewed first unto them of Damascus, and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judea, and then to the Gentiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance. *Ac. xxvi.* 20.—*See also*, *Ac. xiii.* 9.

2. Grant, we beseech thee, that we, having his wonderful conversion in remembrance,

2. I verily thought with myself, that I ought to do many things contrary to the name of Jesus of Nazareth. Which thing I also did in Jerusalem. As I went to Damascus with authority and commission from the chief priests, at mid-day, I saw in the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the sun, shining round about me and them which journeyed with me. And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hebrew tongue, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks. And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And he said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest. But rise, and stand upon thy feet: for I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, to make thee a minister and a witness both of these things which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear unto thee; delivering thee from the people, and from the Gentiles, unto whom now I send thee, to open their eyes and to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me. Whereupon, O king Agrippa, I was not disobedient unto the heavenly vision. *Ac. xxvi.* 9, 10. 12 *to* 19. I was before a blasphemer, and a persecutor, and injurious: howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might shew forth all longsuffering, for a pattern to them which should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting. 1 *Ti. i.* 13. 16.

Thou art the God that doest wonders. *Ps. lxxvii.* 14.—*See also, Ac. ix.* 1 *to* 31.

3. may shew forth our thankfulness unto thee for the same, by following the holy doctrine which he taught; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you. 1 *Th. v.* 18. I came into the regions of Syria and Cilicia; and was unknown by face unto the churches of Judea which were in Christ: but they had heard only, That he which persecuted us in times past now preacheth the faith which once he destroyed. And they glorified God in me. *Ga. i.* 21 *to* 24. Having this confidence, I know that I shall abide and continue with you all for your furtherance and joy of faith; that your rejoicing may be more abundant in Jesus Christ for me by my coming to you again. Only let your conversation be as it becometh the Gospel of Christ. *Ph. i.* 25, 26, 27. I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, and have taught you publickly, and from house to house, testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ. For I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel of God. *Ac. xx.* 20, 21. 27. Follow holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord. *He. xii.* 14. They themselves shew of us what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God from idols to serve the living and true God. 1 *Th. i.* 9. As ye have therefore received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in him. *Col. ii.* 6. Furthermore then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk and to please God, so ye would abound more and more. For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus. 1 *Th. iv.* 1, 2.—*See also, He. xiii.* 7, 8.

For the Epistle, Ac. ix. 1 *to* 23.

The Gospel, Mat xix. 27 *to the end of the chapter.*

CVII. The Presentation of Christ in the Temple.

A PRAYER FOR PURITY OF HEART.

1. Almighty and everliving God, we hum-

1. O my God, of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands. They shall

bly beseech thy Majesty, that, as thy only-begotton Son was this day presented in the temple in substance of our flesh,

perish, but thou shalt endure: thou art the same, and thy years shall have no end. *Ps. cii.* 24 *to* 27. Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come. And when those beasts give glory and honour and thanks to him that sat on the throne, the four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever. *Re. iv.* 8, 9, 10. The Lord reigneth, he is clothed with majesty. *Ps. xciii.* 1. God hath spoken unto us by his Son, who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the majesty on high. *He. i.* 1, 2, 3. To the only wise God our Saviour, be glory and majesty, dominion and power. *Jude* 25. I will shake all nations, and the desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the Lord of hosts. The glory of this latter house shall be greater than that of the former, saith the Lord of hosts. *Hagg. ii.* 7. 9. Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts. *Mal. iii.* 1. When the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law. *Ga. iv.* 4. And when the days of her purification according to the law of Moses were accomplished, they brought him [Jesus] to Jerusalem, to present him to the Lord; and to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord. And, behold, there was a man in Jerusalem whose name was Simeon; and it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ. And he came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law, then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said, Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word: for mine eyes have seen thy salvation. *Lu. ii.* 22. 24 *to* 30.

2. so we may be presented unto thee with pure and clean hearts, by the same thy Son

2. Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord? or who shall stand in his holy place? he that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully. *Ps. xxiv.* 3, 4. Sanctify them through thy truth:

Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

thy word is truth. *John xvii.* 17. Both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified are all of one, for which cause he is not ashamed to call them brethren, saying, Behold, I and the children which God hath given me. *He. ii.* 11, 12, 13. And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled in the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight. *Col. i.* 21, 22. Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin? *Pr. xx.* 9. Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me. *Ps. li.* 10. Christ also loved the Church, and gave himself for it; that he might present it to himself a glorious Church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. *Ep. v.* 25. 27. Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God. *Mat. v.* 8. He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels. *Re. iii.* 5. Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy, to the only wise God our Saviour, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen. *Jude* 24, 25. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood, and hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. *Re. i.* 5, 6.—*See also, John iii.* 1 *to* 8.

For the Epistle, Mal. iii. 1 *to* 6.
The Gospel, Lu. ii. 22 *to* 41.

CVIII. Saint Matthias's Day.

A PRAYER FOR THE FITNESS OF MINISTERS.

1. O Almighty God, who into the place of the traitor Judas didst choose thy faithful

1. He called unto him his disciples: and of them he chose twelve, whom also he named apostles; Simon, (whom he also named Peter,) and Andrew his brother, James and John, Philip and Bartholomew, Matthew and Thomas, James the son of Alpheus, and Simon called Zelotes, and Judas the bro-

servant Matthias to be of the number of the twelve Apostles;

ther of James, and Judas Iscariot, which also was the traitor. *Lu. vi.* 13 *to* 16. Jesus said unto them, the Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men. *Mat. xvii.* 22. Supper being ended, the devil having now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, to betray him. *John xiii.* 2. Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, saying, I have sinned, in that I I have betrayed the innocent blood. And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself. *Mat. xxvii.* 3, 4, 5. It is written in the book of Psalms, Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and his bishoprick let another take. Wherefore of these men which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us, beginning from the baptism of John, unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained to be a witness with us of his resurrection. And they appointed two, Joseph called Barsabas, who was surnamed Justus, and Matthias. And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen, that he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas by transgression fell. And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias, and he was numbered with the eleven apostles. *Ac. i.* 20 *to* 26.—*See also*, *Ps.* CIX.

2. Grant that thy Church, being alway preserved from false Apostles,

2. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we are. While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the son of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled. Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word. *John xvii.* 11, 12. 20. I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock: also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them. *Ac. xx.* 29, 30. For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. And no marvel, for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light: therefore it is no great thing if his minis-

ters also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness, whose end shall be according to their works. 2 *Co. xi.* 13, 14, 15. There were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers amongst you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them. 2 *Pe. ii.* 1. Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. 1 *John iv.* 1.—*See also, Je. xii.* 10.

3. may be ordered and guided by faithful and true pastors; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. I will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; and they shall be fruitful and increase. And I will set up shepherds over them which shall feed them: and they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall they be lacking, saith the Lord. *Je. xxiii.* 3, 4. I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding. *Je. iii.* 15. And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers; for the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ. *Ep. iv.* 11, 12. For this cause left I thee in Crete, that thou shouldest set in order the things that are wanting, and ordain elders in every city, as I had appointed thee. *Tit. i.* 5. Speak thou the things which become sound doctrine: in all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine shewing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity, sound speech, that cannot be condemned. *Tit. ii.* 1. 7, 8. Let a man so account of us, as of the ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God. Moreover it is required in stewards that a man be found faithful. 1 *Co. iv.* 1, 2. Seeing we have this ministry, as we have received mercy, we faint not; but have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully. 2 *Co. iv.* 1, 2. No man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of God, as was Aaron. So also Christ glorified not himself to be made an High Priest; but he that said unto him, Thou art my Son, to day have I begotten thee. *He. v.* 4, 5. Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle

and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus; who was faithful in all his house. *He. iii.* 1, 2.—*See also, John x.* 1 *to* 16.

For the Epistle, Ac. i. 15 *to the end of the chapter.*

The Gospel, Mat. xi. 25 *to the end of the chapter.*

CIX. The annunciation of the blessed Virgin Mary.

A PRAYER FOR THE BENEFIT OF CHRIST'S DEATH.

1 We beseech thee, O Lord, pour thy grace into our hearts;

1. It is a good thing that the heart be established with grace. *He. xiii.* 9. I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced. *Zec. xii.* 10. We then, as workers together with him, beseech you also that ye receive not the grace of God in vain. 2 *Co. vi.* 1. Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name. *Ps. lxxix.* 9.—*See also, Ep. iii.* 19.—*Ro. viii.* 26.—1 *Co. i.* 4.

2. that, as we have known the incarnation of thy Son Jesus Christ by the message of an angel,

2. Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh, and declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the Spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead. *Ro. i.* 3, 4. We know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true. 1 *John v.* 20. When the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law. *Ga. iv.* 4. Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost. While Joseph thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost. And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS. *Mat. i.* 18. 20, 21.

3. so by his cross and passion we may be brought unto the glory of his resurrec-

3. Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am; that they may behold my glory. *John xvii.* 24. We see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory

tion; through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

and honour that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man. For it became him, for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the captain of their salvation perfect through sufferings. *He. ii.* 9, 10. And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him. *Ph. ii.* 8, 9. Jesus our Lord, who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification. *Ro. iv.* 24, 25. Now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the first-fruits of them that slept. 1 *Co. xv.* 20. If we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection. *Ro. vi.* 5. I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Christ, that I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death; if by any means I might attain unto the resurrection of the dead. Our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ: who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself. *Ph. iii.* 8. 10, 11. 20, 21. Knowing that he which raised up the Lord Jesus shall raise up us also by Jesus, and shall present us with you. 2 *Co. iv.* 14. Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ. 1 *Pe. i.* 13. For of him, and through him, and to him, are all things: and to whom be glory for ever. Amen. *Ro. xi.* 36.

For the Epistle, Is. vii. 10 *to* 16.

The Gospel, Lu. i. 26 *to* 39.

CX. Saint Mark's Day.

A PRAYER FOR RIGHT AND FIRM FAITH.

1. O Almighty God, who hast instructed thy holy Church with the heavenly doctrine of thy Evangelist Saint Mark;

1. Take Mark, and bring him with thee: for he is profitable to me for the ministry. 2 *Ti. iv.* 11. He gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers; for the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ. *Ep. iv.* 11, 12. Unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us they did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the Gospel unto you with the Holy Ghost sent down from heaven. 1 *Pe. i.* 12.

2. Give us grace, that, being not like children carried away with every blast of vain doctrine, we may be established in the truth of thy holy Gospel; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

2. Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. 1 *John iv.* 1. Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth. *Tit. i.* 14. The time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; and they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables. 2 *Ti. iv.* 3, 4. That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive; but speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ. *Ep. iv.* 14, 15. As ye have therefore received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in him: rooted and built up in him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught. *Col. ii.* 6, 7. Wherefore I will not be negligent to put you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know them, and be established in the present truth. 2 *Pe. i.* 12. As they went through the cities, they delivered them the decrees for to keep, that were ordained of the apostles and elders which were at Jerusalem. And so were the churches established in the faith, and increased in number daily. *Ac. xvi.* 4, 5. The God of all

grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered awhile, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you. 1 *Pe. v.* 10. Now to him that is of power to stablish you according to my Gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the revelation of the mystery, which was kept secret since the world began, but now is made manifest, and by the Scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the everlasting God, made known to all nations for the obedience of faith: to God only wise, be glory through Jesus Christ for ever. Amen. *Ro. xvi.* 25, 26, 27.—*See also*, 2 *John* 1, 2.—3 *John* 3, 4.

The Epistle, Ep. iv. 7 *to* 17.

The Gospel, John xv. 1 *to* 12.

CXI. Saint Philip and Saint James's Day.

A PRAYER FOR THE IMITATION OF THE SAINTS.

1. O Almighty God, whom truly to know is everlasting life;

1. This is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. *John xvii.* 3. Acquaint now thyself with him, and be at peace. *Job xxii.* 21.

2. Grant us perfectly to know thy Son Jesus Christ to be the way, the truth, and the life;

2. Jesus saith unto him, I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life, no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him. Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us. Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me hath seen the Father. *John xiv.* 6 *to* 9. Through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father. *Ep. ii.* 18. And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life. 1 *John v.* 20. They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate. *Tit. i.* 16. Hereby we do know that we know him, if we keep his

commandments. He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him. But whoso keepeth his word, in him verily is the love of God perfected: hereby know we that we are in him. 1 *John ii.* 3, 4, 5. I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day. 2 *Ti. i.* 12. Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, by a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh; let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith. *He. x.* 19, 20. 22.—*See also, John xi.* 21.

3. that, following the steps of thy holy Apostles, Saint Philip and Saint James,

3. Take, my brethren, the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord, for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience. *Ja. v.* 10. That thou mayest walk in the way of good men, and keep the paths of the righteous. *Pr. ii.* 20. Jesus would go forth into Galilee, and findeth Philip, and saith unto him, Follow me. Now Philip was of Bethsaida. *John i.* 43, 44. And when it was day he called unto him his disciples: and of them he chose twelve, whom also he named apostles;....Philip....and James the son of Alphæus. *Lu. vi.* 13, 14, 15. And the apostles and elders came together for to consider of this matter. And after they had held their peace, James answered, saying, Men and brethren, hearken unto me. *Ac. xv.* 6. 13. And the day following Paul went in with us unto James, and all the elders were present. *Ac. xxi.* 18. Other of the apostles saw I none, save James the Lord's brother. *Ga. i.* 19.—*Ph. iii.* 17.

4. we may stedfastly walk in the way that leadeth to eternal life; through the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

4. Strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life. *Mat. vii.* 14. As ye have therefore received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in him: rooted and built up in him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught. *Col. ii.* 6, 7. And we desire that every one of you do shew the same diligence to the full assurance of hope unto the end: that ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises. *He. vi.* 11, 12. And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship. *Ac. ii.* 42. Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, foras-

much as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord. 1 *Co. xv.* 58. For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. 2 *Pe. i.* 11. Hold up my goings in thy paths, that my footsteps slip not. *Ps. xvii.* 5. Quicken thou me in thy way. *Ps. cxix.* 37. For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end. *He. iii.* 14. If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them. *John xiii.* 17. The gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Ro. vi.* 23.—*See also*, 1 *John ii.* 6.—*He. x.* 23. 38, 39.

The Epistle, *Ja. i.* 1 *to* 13.
The Gospel, *John xiv.* 1 *to* 15.

CXII. Saint Barnabas the Apostle.

A PRAYER FOR THE GIFTS AND GRACES OF THE HOLY SPIRIT.

1. O Lord God Almighty, who didst endue thy holy Apostle Barnabas with singular gifts of the Holy Ghost:

1. Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord God Almighty. *Re. iv.* 8. The inspiration of the Almighty giveth them understanding. *Job xxxii.* 8. Behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be endued with power from on high. *Lu. xxiv.* 49. Joses, who by the apostles was surnamed Barnabas, (which is, being interpreted, The son of consolation,) a Levite, and of the country of Cyprus, having land, sold it, and brought the money, and laid it at the apostles' feet. *Ac. iv.* 36, 37. Tidings of these things came unto the ears of the church which was in Jerusalem: and they sent forth Barnabas, that he should go as far as Antioch. Who, when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad, and exhorted them all, that with purpose of heart they would cleave unto the Lord. For he was a good man, and full of the Holy Ghost and of faith. *Ac. xi.* 22, 23, 24. Now there were in the church that was at Antioch certain prophets and teachers; as Barnabas, and Simeon, and Lucius, and Manaen, and Saul. As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them. And when they had fasted and prayed, and laid their hands on them, they

sent them away. *Ac. xiii.* 1, 2, 3. God also bearing them witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will. *He. ii.* 4.

2. Leave us not, we beseech thee, destitute of thy manifold gifts,

2. Mine eyes are unto thee, O God, the Lord: in thee is my trust, leave not my soul destitute. *Ps. cxli.* 8. I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you. *John xiv.* 18. Take not thy Holy Spirit from me. *Ps. li.* 11. He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things? *Ro. viii.* 32. When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. Unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ. *Ep. iv.* 8. 7. Covet earnestly the best gifts. 1 *Co. xii.* 31.

3. nor yet of grace to use them alway to thy honour and glory; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. Forasmuch as ye are zealous of spiritual gifts, seek that ye may excel to the edifying of the Church. 1 *Co. xiv.* 12. The manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal. 1 *Co. xii.* 7. Wherefore I put thee in remembrance that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee. 2 *Ti. i.* 6. Neglect not the gift that is in thee. 1 *Ti. iv.* 14. Quicken me, O Lord, for thy name's sake. *Ps. cxliii.* 11. Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, let us prophesy according to the proportion of faith; or ministry, let us wait on our ministering: or he that teacheth, on teaching: or he that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that giveth, let him do it with simplicity; he that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness. *Ro. xii.* 6, 7, 8. As every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God. If any man minister, let him do it as of the ability which God giveth: that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ. 1 *Pe. iv.* 10, 11. Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen. 1 *Ti. i.* 17.

For the Epistle, Ac. xi. 22 *to the end of the chapter.*

The Gospel, John xv. 12 *to* 17.

CXIII. Saint John Baptist's Day.

A PRAYER THAT WE MAY OBEY, AND FOLLOW, THE DOCTRINE OF THE APOSTLES; AND FOR CHRISTIAN COURAGE.

1. Almighty God, by whose providence thy servant John Baptist was wonderfully born,

1. With God nothing shall be impossible. *Lu. i.* 37. The things which are impossible with men are possible with God. *Lu. xviii.* 27. He maketh the barren woman to keep house, and to be a joyful mother of children. *Ps. cxiii.* 9. Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord. *Mal. iv.* 5. Verily, I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist. This is Elias, which was for to come. *Mat. xi.* 11. 14. A certain priest named Zacharias, and his wife Elizabeth, had no child, because that Elizabeth was barren, and they both were now well stricken in years. And it came to pass, that while he executed the priest's office before God in the order of his course, there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord. And when Zacharias saw him, he was troubled, and fear fell upon him. But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zacharias: for thy prayer is heard, and thy wife Elizabeth shall bear thee a son, and thou shalt call his name John. The angel said unto Mary, Behold, thy cousin Elizabeth, hath also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her, who was called barren. Elizabeth's full time came that she should be delivered, and she brought forth a son. And it came to pass, that on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child; and his mother answered, He shall be called John. And Zacharias wrote, saying, His name is John. And they marvelled all. *Lu. i.* 5. 7, 8. 11, 12, 13. 35, 36. 57. 59, 60. 63.

2. and sent to prepare the way of thy Son our Saviour, by preaching of repentance;

2. And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest; for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways, to give knowledge of salvation unto his people by the remission of their sins. *Lu. i.* 76, 77. This is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight. *Mat. iii.* 3. There was a man sent

from God, whose name was John. *John i.* 6. The word of God came unto John the son of Zacharias in the wilderness. And he came into all the country about Jordan, preaching the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins. *Lu. iii.* 2, 3. In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judea, and saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance. *Mat. iii.* 1, 2. 8. God according to his promise raised unto Israel a Saviour, Jesus: when John had first preached before his coming the baptism of repentance to all the people of Israel. And as John fulfilled his course, he said, Whom think ye that I am? I am not he. But, behold, there cometh one after me, whose shoes of his feet I am not worthy to loose. *Ac. xiii.* 23, 24, 25. I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as said the prophet Esaias. *John i.* 23. John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, That they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus. *Ac. xix.* 4.

3. Make us so to follow his doctrine and holy life,

3. Make me to go in the path of thy commandments. *Ps. cxix.* 35. And we desire that every one of you do shew the same diligence to the full assurance of hope unto the end: that ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit] the promises. *He. vi.* 11, 12. John did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins. *Mar. i.* 4. The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all men through him might believe. John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world. *John. i.* 7. 29. John was a burning and a shining light: and ye were willing for a season to rejoice in his light. *John v.* 35. Herod feared John, knowing that he was a just man and an holy, and observed him; and when he heard him, he did many things, and heard him gladly. *Mar. vi.* 20.

4. that we may truly repent according to his preaching;

4. God now commandeth all men every where to repent. *Ac. xvii.* 30. Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, Bring forth fruits worthy of repentance. *Lu. iii.* 7, 8. For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salva-

tion not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death. *Co. vii.* 10.—*See also, Mat xxi.* 28 *to* 32.

5. and after his example constantly speak the truth,

5. And many resorted unto him, and said, John did no miracle: but all things that John spake of this man were true. *John x.* 41. He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit. *Pr. xii.* 17. Putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour. *Ep. iv.* 25. Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbour; execute the judgment of truth in your gates. *Zec. viii.* 16.

6. boldly rebuke vice,

6. When John saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come? *Mat. iii.* 7. Herod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and put him in prison, for Herodias's sake, his brother Philip's wife. For John said unto him, It is not lawful for thee to have her. *Mat. xiv.* 3, 4. Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart, thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbour, and not suffer sin upon him. *Le. xix.* 17. Have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them. *Ep. v.* 11. Them that sin, rebuke before all, that others also may fear. 1 *Ti. v.* 20.

7. and patiently suffer for the truth's sake; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

7. Now when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples, and said unto him, Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another? *Mat. xi.* 2, 3. When Herod's birth-day was kept, the daughter of Herodias danced before them, and pleased Herod. And she being before instructed of her mother, said, Give me here John Baptist's head in a charger. And he sent, and beheaded John in the prison. *Mat xiv.* 6. 8. 10. Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake. Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy; for, behold, your reward is great in heaven: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets. *Lu. vi.* 22, 23. Ye sent unto John, and he bare witness unto the truth. *John v.* 33. Be thou partaker of the afflictions of the Gospel according to the power of God. 2 *Ti. i.* 8. It is better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well doing, than for evil doing. 1 *Pe. iii.* 17. If, when ye do well,

and suffer for it, ye take it patiently, this is acceptable with God. 1 *Pe. ii.* 20. For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise. *He. x.* 36. Let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing. Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. *Ja. i.* 4, 3. Let them that suffer according to the will of God, commit the keeping of their souls to him in well doing, as unto a faithful Creator. 1 *Pe. iv.* 19.

For the Epistle, Is. xl. 1 *to* 12.

The Gospel, Lu. i. 57 *to the end of the chapter.*

CXIV. Saint Peter's Day.

A PRAYER THAT MINISTERS MAY BE DILIGENT.

1. O Almighty God, who by thy Son Jesus Christ didst give to thy Apostle Saint Peter many excellent gifts,

1. God Almighty give you mercy. *Ge. xliii.* 14. Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights. *Ja. i.* 17. He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things. *Ro. viii.* 32. And of his fulness have all we received, and grace for grace. *John i.* 16. A man can receive nothing, except it be given him from heaven. *John iii.* 27. Simon Peter, a servant and an apostle of Jesus Christ, to them that have obtained like precious faith with us through the righteousness of God and our Saviour Jesus Christ: according as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and virtue. 2 *Pe. i.* 1. 3. He ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach, and to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils: and Simon he surnamed Peter. *Mar. iii.* 14, 15, 16. Peter said, Silver and gold have I none, but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and walk. *Ac. iii.* 6. By the hands of the apostles were many signs and wonders wrought among the people: insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid them on beds and couches, that at the

least the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of them. *Ac. v.* 12. 15. When they had set them in the midst, they asked, By what power, or by what name, have ye done this? Then Peter, filled with the Holy Ghost, said, If we this day be examined of the good deed done to the impotent man, by what means he is made whole; Be it known unto you all, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, doth this man stand before you whole. When they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus. *Ac. iv. 7 to* 10. 13. Peter standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and said unto them, Hearken to my words:....and with many other words did he testify and exhort. Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls. *Ac. ii.* 14. 40, 41. He that wrought effectually in Peter to the apostleship of the circumcision, the same was mighty in me toward the Gentiles. *Ga. ii.* 8. God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us. 2 *Co. iv.* 6, 7.—*See also, Mat. iv.* 18, 19, 20.—*Lu. vi.* 13, 14.

2. and commandest him earnestly to feed thy flock,

2. So when they had dined, Jesus saith to Simon Peter, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my lambs. He saith to him again the second time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my sheep. He saith unto him the third time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? and he said unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things, thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus saith unto him, Feed my sheep. *John xxi.* 15, 16, 17.

3. Make, we beseech thee, all Bishops and

3. Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, with all long-suffering and doctrine. 2 *Ti. iv.* 2.

Pastors diligently to preach thy holy Word,

Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the Church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. *Ac. xx.* 28. Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth. Consider what I say; and the Lord give thee understanding in all things. 2 *Ti. ii.* 15. 7. Grant unto thy servants, that with all boldness they may speak thy word. *Ac. iv.* 29. Christ in you, the hope of glory: whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus. *Col. i.* 27, 28.

4. and the people obediently to follow the same,

4. Remember them which have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word of God: whose faith follow, considering the end of their conversation. Obey them that have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for they watch for your souls, as they that must give account, that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that is unprofitable for you. *He. xiii.* 7. 17. We ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time we should let them slip. For if the word spoken by angels was stedfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward; how shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard him? *He. ii.* 1, 2, 3. Our Gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and in the Holy Ghost, and in much assurance; and ye became followers of us, and of the Lord, having received the word in much affliction, with joy of the Holy Ghost: so that ye were ensamples to all that believe in Macedonia and Achaia. 1 *Th. i.* 5, 6, 7. For this cause thank we God without ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye received it not as the word of men, but as it is in truth, the word of God, which effectually worketh also in you that believe. For ye, brethren, became followers of the churches of God which in Judea are in Christ Jesus. 1 *Th. ii.* 13, 14.

5. that they may receive the crown of

5. Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly, not for filthy

everlasting glory; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

lucre, but of a ready mind; neither as being lords over God's heritage, but being ensamples to the flock: and when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away. 1 *Pe. v.* 2, 3, 4. Be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. *Re. ii.* 10. I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith: henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous Judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing. 2 *Ti. iv.* 7, 8. They that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament, and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever. *Da. xii.* 3. Walk worthy of God, who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory. 1 *Th. ii.* 12. Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him. *Ja. i.* 12. The God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you. 1 *Pe. v.* 10.

For the Epistle, Ac. xii. 1 *to* 12.

The Gospel, Mat. xvi. 13 *to* 20.

CXV. Saint James the Apostle.

A PRAYER FOR CONVERSION FROM SIN.

1. Grant, O merciful God, that as thine holy Apostle Saint James, leaving his father and all that he had, without delay was obedient unto the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and followed him;

1. God me merciful unto us and bless us. *Ps. lxvii.* 1. I knew that thou art a gracious God, and merciful. *Jon. iv.* 2. Now the names of the twelve apostles are these, The first, Simon, who is called Peter....James the son of Zebedee.... *Mat. x.* 2. And going on from thence, he saw other two brethren, James the Son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and he called them. And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him. *Mat. iv.* 21, 22. Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the Church. And he killed James the brother of John with the sword. *Ac. xii.* 1, 2.—*See also, Mar. i.* 19, 20.

2. so we, forsaking all worldly and carnal affections,

2. Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. 1 *John ii.* 15. Then answered Peter, Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed thee; Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life. *Mat. xix.* 27, 28, 29. To be carnally minded is death, but to be spiritually minded is life and peace. Because the carnal mind is enmity against God, for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be. *Ro. viii.* 6, 7. They that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts. *Ga. v.* 24.—*See also, Mar. x.* 23, 24.

3. may be evermore ready to follow thy holy commandments; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. Ever follow that which is good. 1 *Th. v.* 15. Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. The spirit truly is ready, but the flesh is weak. *Mar. xiv.* 38. Put them in mind to be ready to every good work. *Tit. iii.* 1. The grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world. *Tit. ii.* 11, 12. Let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us. *He. xii.* 1. As ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness. *Ro. vi.* 19. Let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap. *Ga. vi.* 9. For yourselves know how ye ought to follow us. 2 *Th. iii.* 7. He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me. *John xiv.* 21. Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city. *Re. xxii.* 14.—*See also, He. xi.* 24 *to* 27.—*xii.* 14.

For the Epistle, Ac. xi. 27 *to* 30. *and xii.* 1, 2, 3.

The Gospel, Mat. xx. 20 *to* 29.

CXVI. Saint Bartholomew the Apostle.*

A PRAYER THAT THE WORD OF GOD MAY BE FAITHFULLY PREACHED AND OBEDIENTLY RECEIVED.

1. O Almighty and everlasting God, who didst give to thine Apostle Bartholomew grace truly to believe and to preach thy Word;

1. The names of the twelve apostles are these; The first, Simon, who is called Peter, ... Philip, and Bartholomew . . . . these twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not. And as ye go, preach. *Mat. x.* 2, 3. 5. 7. And they went out, and preached that men should repent. *Mar. vi.* 12. The preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is from the Lord. *Pr. xvi.* 1. When they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak: For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you. *Mat. x.* 19, 20.

2. Grant, we beseech thee, unto thy Church, to love that Word which he believed, and both to preach and receive the same; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

2. Christ also loved the Church, and gave himself for it; that he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word. *Ep. v.* 25, 26. Receive with meekness the engrafted word, which is able to save your souls. *Ja. i.* 21. They received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. 2 *Th. ii.* 10. For this cause also thank we God without ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye received it not as the word of men, but as it is in truth, the word of God, which effectually worketh also in you that believe. 1 *Th. ii.* 13. By the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not in vain, but I laboured more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me. Therefore whether it were I or they, so we preach, and so ye believed. 1 *Co. xv.* 10, 11. I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than my necessary food. *Job xxiii.* 12. My soul breaketh for the longing that it hath unto thy judgments at all times. I will delight myself in thy commandments, which

---

* It is the opinion of many learned men that Bartholomew was the same as Nathanael.

I have loved. O how love I thy law! it is my meditation all the day. *Ps. cxix.* 20. 47. 97. Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ: and to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery; to the intent that now unto the principalities and powers in heavenly places might be known by the Church the manifold wisdom of God. Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us, unto him be glory in the Church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen. *Ep. iii.* 8, 9, 10. 20, 21.

For the Epistle, Ac. v. 12 *to* 17.
The Gospel, Lu. xxii. 24 *to* 31.

CXVII. Saint Matthew the Apostle.

A PRAYER AGAINST COVETOUSNESS.

1. O Almighty God, who by thy blessed Son didst call Matthew from the receipt of custom to be an Apostle and Evangelist;

1. And as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him. *Mat. ix.* 9. Now the names of the twelve apostles are these,.... Matthew the Publican,....these twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. *Mat. x.* 2, 3. 5. 7. Do the work of an Evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry. 2 *Ti. iv.* 5.—*See also, Lu. v.* 27, 28, 29.—*Mar. ii.* 14.

2. Grant us grace to forsake all covetous desires, and inordinate love of riches,

2. And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth. *Lu. xii.* 15. If riches increase, set not your heart upon them. *Ps. lxii.* 10. When Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come follow me. And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful; for he was very rich. And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom

of God! *Lu. xviii.* 22, 23, 24. Having food and raiment let us be therewith content. They that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. For the love of money is the root of all evil: which, while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. But thou, O man of God, flee these things, and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. 1 *Ti. vi.* 8 *to* 11. Let your conversation be without covetousness, and be content with such things as ye have. *He. xiii.* 5.—*See also, concerning Zaccheus the publican, in Lu. xix.* 1 *to* 19.

3. and to follow the same thy Son Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

3. Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to covetousness. *Ps. cxix.* 36. A certain Scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest. And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head. *Mat. viii.* 19, 20. Ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich. 2 *Co. viii.* 9. Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul? *Mat. xvi.* 24. 26. My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me. *John x.* 27. Likewise whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple. *Lu. xiv.* 33. He that saith he abideth in him, ought himself also so to walk, even as he walked. 1 *John ii.* 6. Peter said, Lo, we have left all, and followed thee. And he said unto them, Verily, I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake, who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the world to come life everlasting. *Lu. xviii.* 28, 29, 30. If any man serve me, let him follow me, and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honour. *John xii.* 26.

The Epistle, 2 *Co. iv.* 1 *to* 7.
The Gospel, *Mat. ix.* 9 *to* 14.

CXVIII. Saint Michael and all Angels.

A PRAYER FOR THE GUARDIANSHIP OF ANGELS.

1. O Everlasting God, who hast ordained and constituted the services of Angels and men in a wonderful order;

1. Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou art God. *Ps. xc.* 2. Thou, even thou, art Lord alone, thou hast made heaven, the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the earth, and all things that are therein; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee. *Ne. ix.* 6. For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him. *Col. i.* 16. They continue this day according to thine ordinances: for all are thy servants. *Ps. cxix.* 91. Michael the archangel. *Jude* 9. And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon. *Re. xii.* 7. And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God. *Re. vii.* 11. The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels: the Lord is among them as in Sinai, in the holy place. *Ps. lxviii.* 17. Who maketh his angels spirits, his ministers a flaming fire. *Ps. civ.* 4. When I consider the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars which thou hast ordained; what is man that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man that thou visitest him? For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour. Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; thou hast put all things under his feet. *Ps. viii.* 3 *to* 6. God hath set some in the Church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues. 1 *Co. xii.* 28. O Lord, thou art my God; I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name, for thou hast done wonderful things. *Is. xxv.* 1. He

hath made his wonderful works to be remembered. *Ps. cxi.* 4. The heavens shall praise thy wonders, O Lord. *Ps. lxxxix.* 5. Bless the Lord, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word. Bless ye the Lord, all ye his hosts; ye ministers of his, that do his pleasure. *Ps. ciii.* 20, 21. All thy works shall praise thee, O Lord; and thy saints shall bless thee. *Ps. cxlv.* 10. Praise ye him, all his angels: praise ye him, all his hosts. Kings of the earth, and all people; princes, and all judges of the earth: both young men, and maidens; old men, and children: let them praise the name of the Lord: for his name alone is excellent; his glory is above the earth and heaven. *Ps. cxlviii.* 2. 11, 12, 13.

2. Mercifully grant, that as thy holy Angels alway do thee service in heaven, so by thy appointment they may succour and defend us on earth; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

2. And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands; saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing. *Re. v.* 11, 12. I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple. Above it stood the seraphims; each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly. And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, Holy, Holy, is the Lord of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory. *Is. vi.* 1, 2, 3. They rest not day and night, saying, Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord God Almighty. *Re. iv.* 8. The angel answering said unto him, I am Gabriel, that stand in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to shew thee these glad tidings. *Lu. i.* 19. Lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them; and they were sore afraid; and suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying, Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men. *Lu. ii.* 9. 13, 14. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. *Mat. vi.* 10. The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. *Ps. xxxiv.* 7. He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways: they shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou

dash thy foot against a stone. *Ps. xci.* 11, 12. And Jacob dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold the angels of God ascending and decending on it. *Ge. xxviii.* 12. There came two angels to Sodom at even: and when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying, Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters, which are here; lest thou be consumed in the iniquity of the city. *Ge. xix.* 1. 15. And Jacob went on his way, and the angels of God met him. And when Jacob saw them, he said, This is God's host. *Ge. xxxii.* 1, 2. My God hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions' mouths, that they have not hurt me. *Da. vi.* 22. And, behold, the angel of the Lord came upon him, and he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from his hands. *Ac. xii.* 7. There stood by me this night the angel of God, whose I am, and whom I serve, saying, Fear not, Paul; thou must be brought before Cæsar: and, lo, God hath given thee all them that sail with thee. *Ac. xxvii.* 23, 24. Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones, for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father, which is in heaven. *Mat. xviii.* 10. Whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father, with the holy angels. *Mar. viii.* 38. Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation? *He. i.* 14.—*See also, the whole Book of the Revelation of St. John.*

For the Epistle, Re. xii. 7 *to* 13.
The Gospel, Mat. xviii. 1 *to* 11.

CXIX. Saint Luke the Evangelist.

A PRAYER FOR SPIRITUAL HEALTH.

1. Almighty God, who calledst Luke the Physician, whose praise is in the Gospel,

1. After these things the Lord appointed other seventy also. *Lu. x.* 1. No man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of God, as was Aaron. *He. v.* 4. How shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful

to be an Evangelist, and Physician of the soul;

are the feet of them that preach the Gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things! *Ro. x.* 15. Luke, the beloved physician, and Demas, greet you. *Col. iv.* 14. These salute thee Epaphras, my fellowprisoner in Christ Jesus; Marcus, Aristarchus, Demas, Lucas, [Luke,] my fellowlabourers. *Phile.* 23, 24. Only Luke is with me. 2 *Ti. iv.* 11. We have sent with him the brother, whose praise is in the Gospel throughout all the churches. 2 *Co. viii.* 18. Forasmuch as many have taken in hand to set forth in order a declaration of those things which are most surely believed among us, even as they delivered them unto us, which from the beginning were eye-witnesses, and ministers of the word; it seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write unto thee in order, most excellent Theophilus. *Lu. i.* 1, 2, 3. The former treatise have I made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus began both to do and teach, until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy Ghost had given commandments unto the apostles whom he had chosen. *Ac. i.* 1, 2. When the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with Publicans and sinners? but when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick. *Mat. ix.* 11, 12.

2. May it please thee, that, by the wholesome medicines of the doctrine delivered by him, all the diseases of our souls may be healed; through the merits of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

2. He shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb. In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations. *Re. xxii.* 1, 2. O thou that art named the house of Jacob, is the Spirit of the Lord straightened? are these his doings? do not my words do good to him that walketh uprightly? *Mi. ii.* 7. If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness; he is proud. 1 *Ti. vi.* 3, 4. If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Jesus Christ, nourished up in the words of faith and of good doctrine. 1 *Ti. iv.* 6. Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. *He. xiii.* 9. Heal me, O Lord, and I

shall be healed; save me, and I shall be saved. *Je. xvii.* 14. Is there no balm in Gilead? is there no physician there? why then is not the health of the daughter of my people recovered? *Je. viii.* 22. Unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings. *Mal. iv.* 2. Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses. *Mat. viii.* 17. With his stripes we are healed. *Is. liii.* 5. Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and walk? But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house. *Mat. ix.* 5, 6. If we this day be examined of the good deed done to the impotent man, by what means he is made whole, Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole. Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved. *Ac. iv.* 9, 10. 12. Bless the Lord, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits: who forgiveth all thine iniquities, who healeth all thy diseases. *Ps. ciii.* 2, 3.

The Epistle, 2 *Ti. iv.* 5 *to* 16.
The Gospel, *Lu. x.* 1 *to* 7.

CXX. Saint Simon and Saint Jude.

A PRAYER FOR THE UNITY OF THE CHURCH.

1. O Almighty God, who hast built thy Church upon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the head corner-stone;

1. He called unto him his disciples, and of them he chose twelve, whom also he named apostles,....Simon called Zelotes, and Judas the brother of James. *Lu. vi.* 13. 15, 16. And his brethren,...Simon, and Judas. *Mat. xiii.* 55. These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: and as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. *Mat. x.* 5. 7. Ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow-citizens with the saints, and of the houshold of God; and are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner-stone; in whom all the building fitly framed together

groweth unto a holy temple in the Lord: in whom ye also are builded together for an habitation of God through the Spirit. *Ep. ii.* 19 *to* 22. Upon this rock I will build my Church. *Mat. xvi.* 18. And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb. *Re. xxi.* 14. Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious cornerstone, a sure foundation. *Is. xxviii.* 16. Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the Scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes? *Mat. xxi.* 42.—*See also*, *Ps. cxviii.* 22, 23.—1 *Pe. ii.* 6.

2. Grant us so to be joined together in unity of spirit by their doctrine,

2. These things I command you, that ye love one another. *John xv.* 17. Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word; that they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us. *John xvii.* 20, 21. Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace. There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling; one Lord, one faith, one baptism, one God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all. Till we all come in the unity of the faith and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ. *Ep. iv.* 3. *to* 6. 13. Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and that there be no divisions among you; but that ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the same judgment. 1 *Co. i.* 10. Let us therefore, as many as be perfect, be thus minded. Whereto we have already attained, let us walk by the same rule, let us mind the same thing. *Ph. iii.* 15, 16. Though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other Gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. *Ga. i.* 8. If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed. 2 *John* 10. Only let your conversation be as it becometh the Gospel of Christ: that whether I come and see you, or else be absent, I may hear of your affairs, that ye stand fast in one spirit, with one mind striving to-

gether for the faith of the Gospel. *Ph. i.* 27. Let us follow after the things which make for peace, and things wherewith one may edify another. *Ro. xiv.* 19.

3. that we may be made an holy temple acceptable unto thee; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? if any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are. 1 *Co. iii.* 16, 17. What agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. 2 *Co. vi.* 16. Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ. 1 *Pe. ii.* 5. In whom all the building fitly framed together groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord. *Ep. ii.* 21. Now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified. *Ac. xx.* 32. To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the beloved. *Ep. i.* 6.

The Epistle, Jude 1 *to* 9.

The Gospel, John xv. 17 *to the end of the chapter.*

CXXI. All Saints' Day.

A PRAYER FOR THE IMITATION OF THE SAINTS.

1. O Almighty God, who hast knit together thine elect in one communion and fellowship, in the mystical body of thy Son Christ our Lord;

1. That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ. 1 *John i.* 3. Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word; that they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me. *John xvii.* 20, 21. Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow-citizens with the saints, and of the houshold of God. *Ep. ii.* 19. The fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world

hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ: of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named. *Ep. iii.* 9. 15. Elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father. 1 *Pe. i.* 2. We are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the Church. *Ep. v.* 30. 32. And he is the head of the body, the Church. *Col. i.* 18. For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body; so also is Christ. For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one Spirit. 1 *Co. xii.* 12, 13. Being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgement of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ, the Head; from which all the body by joints and bands having nourishment ministered, and knit together, increaseth with the increase of God. *Col. ii.* 2. 19. For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office: so we, being many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another. *Ro. xii.* 4, 5. The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ? for we being many are one bread, and one body; for we are all partakers of that one bread. 1 *Co. x.* 16, 17. God is faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord. 1 *Co. i.* 9.

2. Grant us grace so to follow thy blessed Saints in all virtuous and godly living,

2. God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble. 1 *Pe. v.* 5. If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth: but if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. 1 *John i.* 6, 7. Be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises. *He. vi.* 12. Be ye followers of me, even as I also am of Christ. 1 *Co. xi.* 1. For yourselves know how ye ought to follow us: for we behaved not ourselves disorderly among you. 2 *Th. iii.* 7. Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with

you. *Ph. iv.* 9. For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ. *Ph. iii.* 20. And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers. *Ac. ii.* 42. If there be therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any bowels and mercies, fulfil ye my joy, that ye be like-minded, having the same love, being of one accord, of one mind. *Ph. ii.* 1, 2. Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things. *Ph. iv.* 8. Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us, looking unto Jesus the Author and Finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. *He. xii.* 1, 2.

3. that we may come to those unspeakable joys, which thou hast prepared for them that unfeignedly love thee; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. Be sober, and hope to the end, for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ. 1 *Pe. i.* 13. It is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him. 1 *Co. ii.* 9. In thy presence is fulness of joy; at thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore. *Ps. xvii.* 11. The ransomed of the Lord shall return, and come to Zion with songs and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away. *Is. xxxv.* 10. Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world. *Mat. xxv.* 34. Unto mount Sion, and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company of angels, to the general assembly and Church of the firstborn, which are written in heaven, and to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits of just men made perfect, and to Jesus the Mediator of the new covenant. *He. xii.* 22, 23, 24. Keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for

the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life. *Jude* 21. The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all. Amen. 2 *Co. xiii.* 14.—*See also, Ja. i.* 12. *ii.* 5.—*Ep. vi.* 24.—1 *Co. xvi.* 22.

For the Epistle, Re. vii. 2 *to* 13.
The Gospel, Mat. v. 1 *to* 13.

THE COMMUNION.

CXXII. The Collect before the Commandments.

1. Almighty God, unto whom all hearts be open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid:

1. I am the Almighty God, walk before me, and be thou perfect. *Ge. xvii.* 1. I know that thou canst do every thing, and that no thought can be withholden from thee. *Job. xlii.* 2. Thou, even thou only, knowest the hearts of all the children of men. 1 *Ki. viii.* 39. Lord, all my desire is before thee, and my groaning is not hid from thee. *Ps. xxxviii.* 9. I know the things that come into your mind, every one of them. *Eze. xi.* 5. The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain. 1 *Co. iii.* 20. The Lord is a God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed. 1 *Sa. ii.* 3. I the Lord search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings. *Je. xvii.* 10. And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart and with a willing mind: for the Lord searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts. 1 *Ch. xxviii.* 9. Shall not God search this out? for he knoweth the secrets of the heart. *Ps. xliv.* 21. Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. *He. iv.* 13. Jesus knew their thoughts. *Mat. xii.* 25. Jesus needed not that any should testify of man: for he knew what was in man. *John ii.* 24, 25. O Lord, thou hast searched me, and known me. Thou knowest my down-sitting and mine up-rising, thou understandest my thought afar off. Thou compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways. There is not a word in my tongue, but, lo, O Lord, thou knowest it altogether. *Ps. cxxxix.* 1 *to* 4.

2. Cleanse the thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration of thy Holy Spirit,

2. There is a spirit in man; and the inspiration of the Almighty giveth them understanding. *Job xxxii.* 8. Out of the heart proceed evil thoughts. *Mat. xv.* 19. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. *Ja. iv.*

8. Who can say, I have made my heart clean? *Pr. xx.* 9. Wash me thoroughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin. Create in me a clean heart, O God, and renew a right spirit within me. Cast me not away from thy presence, and take not thy Holy Spirit from me. Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation; and uphold me with thy free Spirit. *Ps. li.* 2. 10, 11, 12. Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts: and see if there be any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting. *Ps. cxxxix.* 23, 24.—*See also, He. x.* 22.—1 *Co. iii.* 3.

3. that we may perfectly love thee, and worthily magnify thy Holy name; through Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. *Mat. xxii.* 37. If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen. 1 *John iv.* 20. For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments. 1 *John v.* 3. He that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him. Herein is our love made perfect. 1 *John iv.* 16, 17. Take good heed unto yourselves, that you love the Lord your God. *Jos. xxiii.* 11. If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me. *Ps. lxvi.* 18. I will praise thee with uprightness of heart, when I shall have learned thy righteous judgments. My lips shall utter praise, when thou hast taught me thy statutes. *Ps. cxix.* 7. 171. And Mary said, My soul doth magnify the Lord, and my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour. *Lu. i.* 46, 47.—*See also, De. vi.* 5.—*Ac. xix.* 17.

The Petition after each, and after the last Commandment.

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.—

Lord, have mercy upon us, and write all these thy laws in our hearts, we beseech thee.

Let thy mercy, O Lord, be upon us. *Ps. xxxiii.* 22. God be merciful to me a sinner. *Lu. xviii.* 13. The Lord our God be with us, as he was with our fathers: let him not leave us, nor forsake us: that he may incline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments. 1 *Ki. viii.* 57, 58. Incline my heart unto thy testimonies. *Ps. cxix.* 36. After those days, saith the Lord, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts. *Je. xxxi.* 33.

I will put my Spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do them. *Eze. xxxvi.* 27. O that there were such an heart in them, that they would fear me, and keep all my commandments always, that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever! *De. v.* 29.

CXXIII. A Collect for the King. No. 1.

1. Almighty God, whose kingdom is everlasting, and power infinite;

1. Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre. *Ps. xlv.* 6. Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and thy dominion endureth throughout all generations. *Ps. cxlv.* 13. With God all things are possible. *Mat. xix.* 26. I blessed the Most High, and I praised and honoured him that liveth for ever, whose dominion is an everlasting dominion, and his kingdom is from generation to generation: and all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth: and none can stay his hand, or say unto him, What doest thou? *Da. iv.* 34, 35.—*See also, Ps. cxlvii.* 5.—*Mat. xxviii.* 18.

2. Have mercy upon the whole Church;

2. Pray for the peace of Jerusalem; they shall prosper that love thee. *Ps. cxxii.* 6. Let thy priests be clothed with righteousness; and let thy saints shout for joy. *Ps. cxxxii.* 9. Christ also loved the Church, and gave himself for it; that he might sanctify and cleanse it, that he might present it to himself a glorious Church. *Ep. v.* 25, 26, 27. Thou shalt arise, and have mercy upon Zion: for the time to favour her, yea, the set time, is come. *Ps. cii.* 13.

3. and so rule the heart of thy chosen Servant *William*, our King and Governour,

3. The king's heart is in the hand of the Lord, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will. *Pr. xxi.* 1. He changeth the times and the seasons: he removeth kings, and setteth up kings. *Da. ii.* 21. By me kings reign, and princes decree justice. *Pr. viii.* 15. There is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God. *Ro. xiii.* 1. Give the king thy judgments, O God, and thy righteousness unto the king's son. *Ps. lxxii.* 1. And kings shall be thy nursing fathers, and their queens thy nursing mothers. *Is. xlix.* 23.

Blessed be the Lord God of our fathers, which hath put such a thing as this in the king's heart, to beautify the house of the Lord which is in Jerusalem. *Ezr. vii.* 27.

4. that he (knowing whose minister he is) may above all things seek thy honour and glory:

4. For this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thing. *Ro. xiii.* 6. Seven times shall pass over thee, till thou know that the Most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will. *Da. iv.* 25. Lord, remember David, and all his afflictions: how he sware unto the Lord, and vowed unto the mighty God of Jacob; Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor go up into my bed; I will not give sleep to mine eyes, or slumber to mine eyelids, until I find out a place for the Lord, an habitation for the mighty God of Jacob. *Ps. cxxxii.* 1 *to* 5. The sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, and their kings shall minister unto thee. *Is. lx.* 10. Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the Lord that is faithful. *Is. xlix.* 7. Hezekiah wrought that which was good and right and truth before the Lord his God. And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, and in the law, and in the commandments, to seek his God, he did it with all his heart, and prospered. 2 *Ch. xxxi.* 20, 21.—*See also,* 2 *Sa. vii.* 1.—2 *Ki. xviii.* 1 *to* 4.—2 *Ki.* XXII. XXIII.—1 *Ch.* XXVIII. XXIX.

5. and that we, and all his subjects (duly considering whose authority he hath) may faithfully serve, honour, and humbly obey him, in thee, and for thee, according to thy blessed Word and ordinance; through Jesus Christ our Lord, who with thee and the Holy Ghost liveth and reigneth, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

5. Render therefore unto Cæsar the things which are Cæsar's; and unto God the things that are God's. *Mat. xxii.* 21. Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation. For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same: for he is the minister of God to thee for good. Wherefore ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience sake. *Ro. xiii.* 1 *to* 5. Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme; or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him. Honour all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the king. 1 *Pe. ii.* 13, 14.

17. It is written, Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy people. *Ac. xxiii.* 5. My son, fear thou the Lord and the king: and meddle not with them that are given to change. *Pr. xxiv.* 21. Curse not the king, no not in thy thought. *Ec. x.* 20. Our Lord Jesus Christ, which in his times he shall shew, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords; to whom be honour and power everlasting. Amen. 1 *Ti. vi.* 14, 15, 16. Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come. *Re. iv.* 8. Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever. *Re. v.* 13.—*See also, De. xvii.* 8 *to* 13.

CXXIV. A Collect for the King. No. 2.

1. Almighty and everlasting God, we are taught by thy holy Word, that the hearts of Kings are in thy rule and governance, and that thou dost dispose and turn them as it seemeth best to thy godly wisdom:

1. Thy throne is established of old, thou art from everlasting. *Ps. xciii.* 2. The king's heart is in the hand of the Lord, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will. *Pr. xxi.* 1. God hath put in their [the kings'] hearts to fulfil his will. *Re. xvii.* 17. In the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the Lord by the mouth of Jeremiah might be fulfilled, the Lord stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, saying, Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, the Lord God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth, and he hath charged me to build him an house at Jerusalem, which is in Judah. Who is there among you of all his people? his God be with him, and let him go up to Jerusalem which is in Judah, and build the house of the Lord God of Israel. *Ezr. i.* 1, 2, 3. Blessed be the Lord God of our fathers, which hath put such a thing as this in the king's heart, to beautify the house of the Lord which is in Jerusalem. *Ezr. vii.* 27. *see also,* 11 *to* 28. To God only wise, be glory through Jesus Christ for ever. *Ro. xvi.* 27.

2. We humbly beseech thee so to dispose and go-

2. He chose David also his servant, and took him from the sheepfolds: from following the ewes great with young he brought him to feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheri-

vern the heart of *William* thy Servant, our King and Governour, that, in all his thoughts, words, and works, he may ever seek thy honour and glory, and study to preserve thy people committed to his charge, in wealth, peace, and godliness: Grant his, O merciful Father, for thy dear Son's sake, Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

tance. So he fed them according to the integrity of his heart; and guided them by the skilfulness of his hands. *Ps. lxxviii.* 70, 71, 72. O Lord our God, all this store that we have prepared to build thee an house for thine holy Name, cometh of thine hand, and is all thine own. I know also, my God, that thou triest the heart, and hast pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of mine heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are present here, to offer willingly unto thee. O Lord God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, our fathers, keep this for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and prepare their heart unto thee. 1 *Ch. xxix.* 16, 17, 18. I make a decree, That every people, nation, and language, which speak any thing amiss against the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, shall be cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill: because there is no other God that can deliver after this sort. Then the king promoted Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, in the province of Babylon. *Da. iii.* 29, 30. Then I came to the governors beyond the river, and gave them the king's letters. Now the king had sent captains of the army and horsemen with me. When Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, heard of it, it grieved them exceedingly that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of Israel. *Ne. ii.* 9, 10. Behold, a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; and I will give him rest from all his enemies round about: for his name shall be Solomon, and I will give peace and quietness unto Israel in his days. 1 *Ch. xxii.* 9. That our sons may be as plants grown up in their youth, that our daughters may be as corner stones, polished after the similitude of a palace: that our garners may be full, affording all manner of store: that our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets: that our oxen may be strong to labour; that there be no breaking in, nor going out; that there be no complaining in our streets. Happy is that people, that is in such a case; yea, happy is that people, whose God is the Lord. *Ps. cxliv.* 12 *to* 15. Judah and Israel dwelt safely, every man under his vine and under his figtree. 1 *Ki. iv.* 25. Happy art thou, O Israel: who is like

unto thee, O people saved by the Lord. *De. xxxiii.* 29. Grace, mercy, and peace, from God our Father and Jesus Christ our Lord. 1 *Ti. i.* 2. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you. *John xvi.* 23.—*See also, Ezr. ix.* 9.—1 *Ki. viii.* 17 *to* 20.—1 *Ch.* XXII. *and the seven following chapters.—Ne. i.* 2. *ii.* 4. 7, 8. *and the quotations to* CXXIII.

CXXV. The Nicene Creed.

1. I believe in one God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth, And of all things visible and invisible:

1. He that cometh to God must believe that he is. *He. xi.* 6. There is one God; and there is none other but he. *Mar. xii.* 32. To us there is but one God, the Father, of whom are all things, and we in him. 1 *Co. viii.* 6. I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name of God Almighty. *Ex. vi.* 3. Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear. *He. xi.* 3. Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of Saints. *Re. xv.* 3.—*See also, De. iv.* 29.—*Ps. cxlvi.* 5, 6.—*Mat. xi.* 25.

2. And in one Lord Jesus Christ, the only-begotten Son of God, Begotten of his Father before all worlds, God of God, Light of Light, Very God of very God, Begotten, not made, Being of one substance with the Father, By whom all things were made:

2. To us there is but one Lord Jesus Christ. 1 *Co. viii.* 6. We beheld his glory, the glory as of the only-begotten of the Father, full of grace and truth. No man hath seen God at any time; the only-begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared him. *John i.* 14. 18. Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. *Ps. ii.* 7. And he is before all things, and by him all things consist. Who is the image of the invisible God. *Col. i.* 17. 15. The brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person. *He. i.* 3. I am the light of the world. *John ix.* 5. No man knoweth who the Father is, but the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal him. *Lu. x.* 22. Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you. While ye have light, believe in the light, that ye may be the children of light. *John xii.* 35, 36. The same was in the beginning with God. *John i.* 2. God sent forth

his Son. *Ga. iv.* 4. Even his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God. 1 *John v.* 20. In him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily. *Col. ii.* 9. God sent his only-begotten Son into the world. 1 *John iv.* 9. Without him was not any thing made that was made. *John i.* 3. Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me. *John xiv.* 11. I and my Father are one. *John x.* 30. All things were made by him. *John i.* 3. By him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him. *Col. i.* 16.—*See also*, *Re. xxi.* 23.—*xxii.* 5.

3. Who for us men, and for our salvation came down from heaven, And was incarnate by the Holy Ghost of the Virgin Mary, And was made man,

3. No man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven. *John iii.* 13. I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me. *John vi.* 38. The Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many. *Mat. xx.* 28. This is a faithful saying and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners. 1 *Ti. i.* 15. I came not to judge the world, but to save the world. *John xii.* 47. Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved. *Ac. iv.* 12. And the Word was made flesh and dwelt among us. *John i.* 14. The angel Gabriel was sent from God to a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name was Mary. And the angel said unto her, Behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a Son, and shalt call his name JESUS. Then said Mary unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man? and the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee; therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. *Lu. i.* 26, 27. 30, 31. 34, 35. There is one God, and one Mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus. 1 *Ti. ii.* 5. Since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead. 1 *Co. xv.* 21. Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the

flesh is of God: and every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God. 1 *John iv.* 2, 3.

4. And was crucified also for us under Pontius Pilate. He suffered and was buried, And the third day he rose again according to the Scriptures, And ascended into heaven, And sitteth on the right hand of the Father. And he shall come again with glory to judge both the quick and the dead: Whose kingdom shall have no end.

4. Then Pilate delivered him unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led him away. And he bearing his cross went forth into a place called the place of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew, Golgotha: where they crucified him. *John xix.* 16, 17, 18. Jesus our Lord was delivered for our offences. *Ro. iv.* 24, 25. Christ our Passover is sacrificed for us. 1 *Co. v.* 7. Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God! my God! why hast thou forsaken me? And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost. *Mar. xv.* 34. 37. Christ hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust. 1 *Pe. iii.* 18. Joseph of Arimathea, an honourable counsellor, which also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved the body of Jesus. And he bought fine linen, and took him down, and wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a sepulchre. *Mar. xv.* 43. 46. I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures; and that he rose again the third day according to the Scriptures. 1 *Co. xv.* 3, 4. After the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. *Mar. xvi.* 19. If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. *Col. iii.* 1. When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory: and before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats: and he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left. *Mat. xxv.* 31, 32, 33. I charge thee before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom. 2 *Ti. iv.* 1. And of his kingdom there shall be no end. *Lu. i.* 33. And he shall reign for ever and ever. *Re. xi.* 15.

5. And I believe in the Holy Ghost, The Lord and Giver

5. Sanctified by the Holy Ghost. *Ro. xv.* 16. Know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you? 1 *Co. vi.* 19. What agreement hath the temple of

of life, Who proceedeth fromthe Father and the Son, Who with the Father and the Son together is worshipped and glorified, Who spake by the prophets.

God with idols? ye are the temple of the living God. 2 *Co. vi.* 16. Now the Lord is that Spirit. 2 *Co. iii.* 17. The Spirit of life. *Ro. viii.* 2. It is the Spirit that quickeneth. *John vi.* 63. The Spirit giveth life. 2 *Co. iii.* 6. Quickened by the Spirit. 1 *Pe. iii.* 18. Darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters. *Ge. i.* 2. But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you. *Ro. viii.* 11. He that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting. *Ga. vi.* 8. When the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me. *John xv.* 26. Go ye therefore and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. *Mat. xxviii.* 19. Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come. *Re. iv.* 8. Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. *Mat. iv.* 10. Prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost. 2 *Pe. i.* 21. Well spake the Holy Ghost by Esaias the prophet unto our fathers. *Ac. xxviii.* 25. David himself said by the Holy Ghost, The Lord said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand. *Mar. xii.* 36.

6. And I believe one Catholick and Apostolick Church.

6. The general assembly and Church of the first-born, which are written in heaven. *He. xii.* 23. The Lord added to the Church daily. *Ac. ii.* 47. I beseech you that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called, endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace. There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling; one Lord, one God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all. *Ep. iv.* 1. 3 *to* 6. Ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow-citizens with the saints and of the houshold of God; and are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner-stone. *Ep. ii.* 19, 20. And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers. *Ac. ii.* 42.

7. I acknow-

7. One Faith, one Baptism. *Ep. iv.* 5. Repent, and be bap-

ledge one Baptism for the remission of sins,

tized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost. *Ac. ii.* 38. Arise, and be baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord. *Ac. xxii.* 16. He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved. *Mar. xvi.* 16.

8. And I look for the Resurrection of the dead, And the life of the world to come. Amen.

8. Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ. *Ti. ii.* 13. Unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation. *He. ix.* 28. We, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness. 2 *Pe. iii.* 13. For the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality. 1 *Co. xv.* 52, 53. I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. *Re. xx.* 12, 13. He that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies. *Ro. viii.* 11. The hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice, and shall come forth; they that have done good unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil unto the resurrection of damnation. *John v.* 28, 29. And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal. *Mat. xxv.* 46. The world to come. *He. vi.* 5. Behold, he cometh with clouds! Amen. Even so, come Lord Jesus. *Re. i.* 7. *and xxii.* 20.*

NOTE, The above quotations to the *Nicene Creed* are chiefly in addition to those which have been already adduced to the *Apostle's Creed,* to which the Reader is further referred.

CXXVI. The Prayer for the whole state of Christ's Church militant here in earth.

Let us pray for the whole state of Christ's Church militant here in earth.

Pray for the peace of Jerusalem. *Ps. cxxii.* 6. Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh, for his body's sake, which is the Church. *Col. i.* 24. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. *Ep. vi.* 12. The weapons of our warfare are not carnal. 2 *Co. x.* 4. And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held: and they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth? *Re. vi.* 9, 10. Comfort ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God: Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of the Lord's hand double for all her sins. *Is. xl.* 1, 2.

1. Almighty and everliving God, who by thy holy Apostle hast taught us to make prayers, and supplications, and to give thanks, for all men;

1. They rest not day and night, saying, Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come. And when those beasts give glory and honour and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever, the four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever. *Re. iv.* 8, 9, 10. For I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, I live for ever. *De. xxxii.* 40. I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty. 1 *Ti. ii.* 1, 2. Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. *Ph. iv.* 6.

2. We humbly beseech thee most mercifully (to accept our alms and oblations, and) to receive

2. I humbly beseech thee that I may find grace in thy sight. 2 *Sa. xvi.* 4. Serving the Lord with all humility of mind. *Ac. xx.* 19. After many years I came to bring alms to my nation, and offerings. *Ac. xxiv.* 17. To do good and to communicate forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well

these our prayers, which we offer unto thy Divine Majesty;

pleased. *He. xiii.* 16. Let him that is taught in the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things. *Ga. vi.* 6. The Lord remember all thy offerings, and accept thy burnt sacrifice. *Ps. xx.* 1. 3. God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister. *He. vi.* 10. The king shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me. *Mat. xxv.* 40. The Lord will receive my prayer. *Ps. vi.* 9.

3. beseeching thee to inspire continually the universal Church with the spirit of truth, unity, and concord:

3. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost; teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you. *Mat. xxviii.* 19, 20. I lay down my life for the sheep. And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice, and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd. *John x.* 15, 16. Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth. Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word; that they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us. *John xvii.* 17. 20, 21. When He, the Spirit of truth, is come, He will guide you into all truth. *John xvi.* 13. I therefore, the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called, with all lowliness and meekness, with long-suffering, forbearing one another in love; endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace. There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling. *Ep. iv.* 1 *to* 4. By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another. *John xiii.* 35.

4. And grant, that all they that do confess thy holy Name, may agree in the truth of thy holy Word, and live in unity, and godly love.

4. If thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. *Ro. x.* 9, 10. Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh, is of God. Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him,

and he in God. 1 *John iv.* 2, 3. 15. Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and that there be no divisions among you; but that ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the same judgment. 1 *Cor. i.* 10. Can two walk together, except they be agreed? *Am. iii.* 3. Be perfect, be of good comfort, be of one mind, live in peace; and the God of love and peace shall be with you. 2 *Co. xiii.* 11. If there be therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any bowels and mercies, fulfil ye my joy, that ye be like-minded, having the same love, being of one accord, of one mind. Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory. *Ph. ii.* 1, 2, 3. Let us therefore, as many as be perfect, be thus minded: and if in any thing ye be otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this unto you. Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, let us walk by the same rule, let us mind the same thing. *Ph. iii.* 15, 16.

5. We beseech thee also to save and defend all Christian Kings, Princes, and Governours; and specially thy Servant *William* our King; that under him we may be godly and quietly governed: And grant unto his whole Council, and to all that are put in authority under him, that they may truly and indifferently minister justice, to the punishment of wickedness and vice, and to the maintenance of thy true religion, and virtue.

5. And Samuel said to all the people, See ye him whom the Lord hath chosen, that there is none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted, and said, God save the king. 1 *Sa. x.* 24. It is he that giveth salvation unto kings: who delivereth David his servant from the hurtful sword. *Ps. cxliv.* 10. Give the king thy judgments, O God, and thy righteousness unto the king's son. *Ps. lxxii.* 1. I exhort, that prayers be made for kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty. 1 *Ti. ii.* 1, 2. Where no counsel is, the people fall: but in the multitude of counsellors there is safety. *Pr. xi.* 14. Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people able men, such as fear God, men of truth, hating covetousness; and place such over them, to be rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens: and let them judge the people at all seasons. *Ex. xviii.* 21, 22. Ye shall not respect persons in judgment; but ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for the judgment is God's. *De. i.* 17. Rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. He is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of

God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil. *Ro. xiii.* 3, 4. Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme; or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evil doers, and for the praise of them that do well. 1 *Pe. ii.* 13, 14.

6. Give grace, O heavenly Father, to all Bishops and Curates, that they may both by their life and doctrine set forth thy true and lively Word, and rightly and duly administer thy holy Sacraments:

6. Paul and Timotheus, the servants of Jesus Christ, to all the saints in Christ Jesus which are at Philippi, with the Bishops and Deacons: grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ. *Phi. i.* 1, 2. Brethren, pray for us, that the Word of the Lord may have free course, and be glorified. 2 *Th. iii.* 1. Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints; and for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the Gospel. *Ep. vi.* 18, 19. Be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity. 1 *Ti. iv.* 12. In all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works. *Ti. ii.* 7. Let thy priests be clothed with righteousness. *Ps. cxxxii.* 9. Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven. *Mat. v.* 13. 16. Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee. 1 *Ti. iv.* 16. Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth. 2 *Ti. ii.* 15. In doctrine, shewing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity, sound speech, that cannot be condemned; that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you. *Tit. ii.* 7, 8. Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the Church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. *Ac. xx.* 28. This is he, that was in the Church in the wilderness with the angel which spake to him in the mount Sina, and with our

fathers: who received the lively oracles to give unto us. *Ac. vii.* 38. The Lord give thee (Timothy) understanding in all things. 2 *Ti. ii.* 7. I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding. *Je. iii.* 15. Thy word is truth. *John xvii.* 17. The words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life. *John vi.* 63. Go ye and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. *Mat. xxviii.* 19. And as they went on their way, they came unto a certain water: and the eunuch said, See, here is water; what doth hinder me to be baptized? and Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God. And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they went down both into the water, both Philip and the eunuch; and he baptized him. *Ac. viii.* 36, 37, 38. And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house. And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house. And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway. *Ac. xvi.* 31, 32, 33. And Jesus sent Peter and John, saying, Go and prepare us the Passover, that we may eat. This do in remembrance of me. *Lu. xxii.* 8. 19. Upon the first day of the week, the disciples came together to break bread. *Ac. xx.* 7. Let all things be done unto edifying. Let all things be done decently and in order. 1 *Co. xiv.* 26. 40.

7. And to all thy people give thy heavenly grace; and especially to this congregation here present; that, with meek heart and due reverence, they may hear, and receive thy holy Word;

7. The preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is from the Lord. *Pr. xvi.* 1. Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law. Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to covetousness. *Ps. cxix.* 18. 36. And I will put my Spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments and do them. *Eze. xxxvi.* 27. Immediately therefore I sent to thee, and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded thee of God. *Ac. x.* 33. And Ezra the priest brought the law before the congregation both of men and women, and all that could hear with understanding, upon the first day of the seventh month. And he read therein

before the street that was before the water-gate, from the morning until mid-day, before the men and the women, and those that could understand; and the ears of all the people were attentive unto the book of the law. And Ezra the scribe stood upon a pulpit of wood which they had made for the purpose. And Ezra opened the book in the sight of all the people; and when he opened it, all the people stood up. *Ne. viii.* 2 *to* 5. He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches. *Re. ii.* 11. Receive with meekness the engrafted word, which is able to save your souls. *Ja. i.* 21. And he said, Draw not nigh hither: put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground. *Ex. iii.* 5. Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil. *Ec. v.* 1. Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear. *Ja. i.* 19. Set your hearts unto all the words which I testify among you this day, which ye shall command your children to observe to do, all the words of this law. For it is not a vain thing for you, because it is your life. *De. xxxii.* 46, 47. For this cause thank we God without ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye received it not as the word of men, but as it is in truth, the word of God, which effectually worketh also in you that believe. 1 *Th. ii.* 13.

8. truly serving thee in holiness and righteousness all the days of their life.

8. All Scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: that the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works. 2 *Ti. iii.* 16, 17. But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only. *Ja. i.* 22. Being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness. *Ro. vi.* 22. That he would grant unto us, that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies might serve him without fear, in holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life. *Lu. i.* 74, 75. Let us not be weary in well doing. *Ga. vi.* 9. We will walk in the name of the Lord our God for ever and ever. *Mi. iv.* 5.

9. and we most humbly

9. Remember them which suffer adversity, as being yourselves also in the body. *He. xiii.* 3. The Lord is good to all:

beseech thee of thy goodness, O Lord, to comfort and succour all them, who in this transitory life are in trouble, sorrow, need, sickness, or any other adversity.

and his tender mercies are over all his works. *Ps. cxlv.* 9. In the multitude of my thoughts within me thy comforts delight my soul. *Ps. xciv.* 19. Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort; who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God. 2 *Co. i.* 3, 4. Like as a Father pitieth his children, so the Lord pitieth them that fear him. For he knoweth our frame, he remembereth that we are dust. As for man, his days are as grass: as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth. For the wind passeth over it, and it is gone, and the place thereof shall know it no more. But the mercy of the Lord is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him. *Ps. ciii.* 13 *to* 17. Thou carriest them away as with a flood; they are as a sleep: in the morning they are like grass which groweth up. In the morning it flourisheth and groweth up, in the evening it is cut down, and withereth. *Ps. xc.* 5, 6. Man is like to vanity: his days are as a shadow that passeth away. *Ps. cxliv.* 4. Beloved, I wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth. 3 *John* 2. We have not an High Priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities. *He. iv.* 15. And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the Gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people. *Mat. iv.* 23. For in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted. *He. ii.* 18. Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O Lord, and teachest him out of thy law; that thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the wicked. *Ps. xciv.* 12, 13. I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble, thou hast known my soul in adversities. *Ps. xxxi.* 7.—*See also*, *Lu. vii.* 11 *to* 15.—*John xi.*

10. And we also bless thy holy Name for all thy servants departed this life in thy faith and fear;

10. Blessed be the name of the Lord. *Job i.* 21. Let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever. *Ps. cxlv.* 21. I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their

beseeching thee to give us grace so to follow their good examples, that with them we may be partakers of thy heavenly kingdom: Grant this, O Father, for Jesus Christ's sake, our only Mediator and Advocate. *Amen.*

works do follow them. *Re. xiv.* 13. And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they? And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said unto me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them. They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat. For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes. *Re. vii.* 13 *to* 17. These all died in faith. *He. xi.* 13. Surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God. *Ec. viii.* 12. I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith: henceforth there his laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous Judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing. 2 *Ti. iv.* 7, 8. Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us, looking unto Jesus the Author and Finisher of our faith. *He. xii.* 1, 2. Be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises. *He. vi.* 12. Remember them which have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word of God: whose faith follow, considering the end of their conversation: Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever. *He. xiii.* 7, 8. These all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise; God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be made perfect. *He. xi.* 39, 40. Many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven. *Mat. viii.* 11. Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light. *Col. i.* 12. The Lord will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom. 2 *Ti. iv.* 18. If we believe that Jesus died and rose

again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. 1 *Th. iv.* 14. For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive. 1 *Co. xv.* 22. There is one God, and one Mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus. 1 *Ti. ii.* 5.

CXXVII. The Warning before the Holy Communion.

1. Dearly beloved, on — day next I purpose, through God's assistance, to administer to all such as shall be religiously and devoutly disposed

1. The Lord spake unto Moses, saying, These are the feasts of the Lord, even holy convocations, which ye shall proclaim in their seasons. *Le. xxiii.* 1. 4. So kill the passover, and sanctify yourselves, and prepare your brethren, that they may do according to the word of the Lord by the hand of Moses. 2 *Ch. xxxv.* 6. We have an altar, whereof they have no right to eat which serve the tabernacle. *He. xiii.* 10. Behold, I stand at the door, and knock; if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me. *Re. iii.* 20. Ye ought to say, if the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that. *Ja. iv.* 15. Then they that gladly received his word were baptized. And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers. *Ac. ii.* 41, 42. Let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear. *He. xii.* 28. Therefore, my brethren dearly beloved and longed for, my joy and crown, so stand fast in the Lord, my dearly beloved. *Ph. iv.* 1.—*See also, Mat. vii.* 6.

2. the most comfortable Sacrament of the Body and Blood of Christ; to be by them received in remembrance of his meritorious Cross and Passion;

2. I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, That the Lord Jesus the same night in which he was betrayed took bread: and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me. After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me. 1 *Co. xi.* 23, 24, 25. Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received

by tradition from your fathers; but with the precious blood of Christ, as of a Lamb without blemish and without spot. 1 *Pe. i.* 18, 19. Having made peace through the blood of his cross. *Col. i.* 20. God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ. *Ga. vi.* 14. We see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour. For it became him, for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the Captain of their salvation perfect through sufferings. *He. ii.* 9, 10.—*See also*, *Ac. i.* 3.

3. whereby alone we obtain remission of our sins, and are made partakers of the Kingdom of heaven.

3. Almost all things are by the law purged with blood, and without shedding of blood is no remission. But Christ, being come an High Priest of good things to come, by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. *He. ix.* 22. 11, 12. This man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins, for ever sat down on the right hand of God. For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified. *He. x.* 12. 14. In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace. *Ep. i.* 7. Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved. *Ac. iv.* 12. Rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy. 1 *Pe. iv.* 13. Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light. *Col. i.* 12. Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. *Mat. v.* 3.

4. Wherefore it is our duty to render most humble and hearty thanks to Almighty God our heavenly Father,

4. What shall I render unto the Lord for all his benefits toward me? I will take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the Lord. *Ps. cxvi.* 12, 13. My soul doth magnify the Lord, and my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour. *Lu. i.* 46, 47. By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name. *He. xiii.* 15. And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body; and be ye thankful. *Col. iii.* 15. Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ. *Ep. v.* 20. Oh that men would praise the Lord

for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men! *Ps. cvii.* 8.

5, for that he hath given his Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, not only to die for us, but also to be our spiritual food and sustenance in that holy Sacrament.

5. God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. *John iii.* 16. I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures. 1 *Co. xv.* 3. God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. *Ro. v.* 8. For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him. 2 *Co. v.* 21. He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things? *Ro. viii.* 32. Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you. Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day. For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed. He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him. *John vi.* 53 *to* 56. I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live, yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. *Ga. ii.* 20.

6. Which being so divine and comfortable a thing to them who receive it worthily, and so dangerous to them that will presume to receive it unworthily;

6. The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? the bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ? 1 *Co. x.* 16. For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death till he come. Wherefore, whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink this cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord. 1 *Co. xi.* 26, 27.

7. my duty is to exhort you in the mean season to consider the dignity of that holy mystery, and the great peril of the unworthy receiving there-

7. When I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to save his life; the same wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand. Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul. *Eze. iii.* 18, 19. How

of; and so to search and examine your own consciences,

dreadful is this place! this is none other but the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven. *Ge. xxviii.* 17. He that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body. But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup. 1 *Co. xi.* 29. 28. Stand in awe, and sin not: commune with your own heart upon your bed, and be still. *Ps. iv.* 4. Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith. 2 *Co. xiii.* 5. Now the end of the commandment is charity out of a pure heart, and of a good conscience, and of faith unfeigned. 1 *Ti. i.* 5. And herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and toward men. *Ac. xxiv.* 16.

8. (and that not lightly, and after the manner of dissemblers with God;

8. Prove your own selves. 2 *Co. xiii.* 5. For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged. 1 *Co. xi.* 31. The hypocrites in heart heap up wrath: they cry not when he bindeth them. *Job xxxvi.* 13. An hypocrite shall not come before him. *Job xiii.* 16. I have not sat with vain persons, neither will I go in with dissemblers. *Ps. xxvi.* 4. Ye dissembled in your hearts, when ye sent me unto the Lord your God, saying, Pray for us unto the Lord our God; and according unto all that the Lord our God shall say, so declare unto us, and we will do it. *Je. xlii.* 20.

9. but so) that ye may come holy and clean to such a heavenly Feast, in the marriage-garment required by God in holy Scripture, and be received as worthy partakers of that holy Table.

9. Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil; learn to do well. *Is. i.* 16, 17. Create in me a clean heart, O God. *Ps. li.* 10. To her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints. *Re. xix.* 8. They shall walk with me in white: for they are worthy. *Re. iii.* 4. I will greatly rejoice in the Lord, my soul shall be joyful in my God; for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness. *Is. lxi.* 10. Jesus saith to him, He that is washed, needeth not save to wash his feet, but is clean every whit: and ye are clean, but not all. For he knew who should betray him, therefore said he, Ye are not all clean. *John xiii.* 10, 11. Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you. *John xv.* 3. But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation; be-

cause it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy. 1 *Pe. i.* 15, 16. When the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment: and he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless. Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. *Mat. xxii.* 11, 12, 13. Ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils. 1 *Co. x.* 21.

10. The way and means thereto is; First, to examine your lives and conversations by the rule of God's commandments;

10. Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Consider your ways. *Hag. i.* 5. To the law and to the testimony; if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them. *Is. viii.* 20. He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou? *Lu. x.* 26. The statutes of the Lord are right. Moreover by them is thy servant warned: and in keeping of them there is great reward. *Ps. xix.* 8. 11. All Scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness. 2 *Ti. iii.* 16. And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not; for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world. He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day. *John xii.* 47, 48.—*See also*, *Lu. xvi.* 29.

11. and whereinsoever ye shall perceive yourselves to have offended, either by will, word, or deed,

11. The commandment of the Lord is pure, enlightening the eyes. *Ps. xix.* 8. The entrance of thy words giveth light, it giveth understanding unto the simple. *Ps. cxix.* 130. And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life. *John v.* 40. If there be first a willing mind, it is accepted according to that a man hath, and not according to that he hath not. 2 *Co. viii.* 12. In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise. *Pr. x.* 19. I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment. *Mat. xii.* 36. The tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell. In many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body. *Ja. iii.*

6. 2. And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. *John iii.* 19, 20. For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not. *Ec. vii.* 20.—*See also, Mat. xv.* 19, 20.—*Jude* 12, 13.

12. there to bewail your own sinfulness, and to confess yourselves to Almighty God, with full purpose of amendment of life.

12. Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer thee? I will lay mine hand upon my mouth. *Job xl.* 4. I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear: but now mine eye seeth thee. Wherefore I abhor myself, and repent in dust and ashes. *Job xlii.* 5, 6. Godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death. For behold this selfsame thing, that ye sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness it wrought in you, yea, what clearing of yourselves, yea, what indignation, yea, what fear, yea, what vehement desire, yea, what zeal, yea, what revenge! 2 *Co. vii.* 10, 11. I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the Lord, and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. *Ps. xxxii.* 5. He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy. *Pr. xxviii.* 13. Surely it is meet to be said unto God, I have borne chastisement, I will not offend any more: that which I see not teach thou me: if I have done iniquity, I will do no more. *Job xxxiv.* 31, 32. I thought on my ways, and turned my feet unto thy testimonies. I made haste, and delayed not to keep thy commandments. *Ps. cxix.* 59, 60. Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place. *Je. vii.* 3. —*See also, Je. xxxi.* 18, 19.

13. And if ye shall perceive your offences to be such as are not only against God, but also against your neighbours; then ye shall reconcile yourselves unto

13. If thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there remember-est that thy brother hath ought against thee, leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift. Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him, lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison. Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out

them; being ready to make restitution and satisfaction, according to the uttermost of your powers, for all injuries and wrongs done by you to any other;

thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing. *Mat. v.* 23 *to* 26. And Zaccheus stood, and said unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor, and if I have taken any thing from any man by false accusation, I restore him fourfold. *Lu. xix.* 8. If fire break out and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed therewith, he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution. If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house, if the thief be found, let him pay double. *Ex. xxii.* 6, 7.

14. and being likewise ready to forgive others that have offended you, as ye would have forgiveness of your offences at God's hand: for otherwise the receiving of the holy Communion doth nothing else but increase your damnation.

14. Forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. *Lu. xi.* 4. And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have ought against any: that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses. *Mar. xi.* 25. Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him. And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him. *Lu. xvii.* 3, 4. Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye. *Col. iii.* 13. And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him. So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses. *Mat. xviii.* 34, 35. For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body. 1 *Co. xi.* 29.

15. Therefore if any of you be a blasphemer of God, an hinderer or slanderer of his Word, an adulterer, or be in malice, or envy, or in any other grievous crime, repent you of your sins, or else come not to that holy Table; lest, after

15. In the last days perilous times shall come. For men shall be lovers of their ownselves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers. 2 *Ti. iii.* 1, 2. Do not they blaspheme that worthy name by the which ye are called? *Ja. ii.* 7. Woe unto you, Lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye enter not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered. *Lu. xi.* 52. Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according to his works: of whom be thou ware also, for he hath greatly withstood our words. 2 *Ti. iv.* 14, 15. And not rather, (as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say,) Let us do

the taking of that holy Sacrament, the devil enter into you, as he entered into Judas, and fill you full of all iniquities, and bring you to destruction both of body and soul.

evil, that good may come? whose damnation is just. *Ro. iii.* 8. Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God. 1 *Co. vi.* 9, 10. But now yet put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication out of your mouth. *Col. iii.* 8. Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils. 1 *Co. x.* 21. Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord. *Ac. iii.* 19. For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged. 1 *Co. xi.* 31. Then entered Satan into Judas surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve. And he went his way, and communed with the Chief Priests and captains, how he might betray him unto them. And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them in the absence of the multitude. *And Jesus said*, Behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me is with me on the table. And truly the Son of man goeth, as it was determined: but woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed! *Lu. xxii.* 3, 4. 6. 21, 22. Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the Chief Priests and elders, saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that. And he cast down the thirty pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself. *Mat. xxvii.* 3, 4, 5.—*See also*, *Ac. i.* 18.

16. And because it is requisite, that no man should come to the holy Communion, but with a full trust in God's mercy, and with a quiet conscience;

16. They said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved. *Ac. xvi.* 31. If our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things. Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, then have we confidence toward God. 1 *John iii.* 20, 21. Ye are come to Jesus the Mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than that of Abel. *He. xii.* 22. 24. Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the

blood of Jesus, by a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh; and having an High Priest over the house of God, let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. *He. x.* 19 *to* 22.—*See also,* 23 *to* 29. Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind. *Ro. xiv.* 5. I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever. *Ps. lii.* 8. Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for the Lord JEHOVAH is my strength and my song; he also is become my salvation. *Is. xii.* 2.

17. Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. *Ja. v.* 16. The priests' lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: for he is the messenger of the Lord of hosts. *Mal. ii.* 7. The Lord God hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak a word in season to him that is weary: he wakeneth morning by morning, he wakeneth mine ear to hear as the learned. *Is. l.* 4. Now we exhort you, brethren, warn them that are unruly, comfort the feeble-minded, support the weak, be patient toward all men. 1 *Th. v.* 14. I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren. *Lu. xxii.* 32. The servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient, in meekness instructing those that oppose themselves. 2 *Ti. ii.* 24, 25. Receive ye the Holy Ghost: whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained. *John xx.* 22, 23. To whom ye forgive any thing, I forgive also: for if I forgave any thing, to whom I forgave it, for your sakes forgave I it in the person of Christ; lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices. 2 *Co. ii.* 10, 11. I rejoice that ye sorrowed to repentance: for ye were made sorry after a godly manner. 2 *Co. vii.* 9. I will therefore that men pray every where, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting. 1 *Ti. ii.* 8. Being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ. *Ro. v.* 1.

17. therefore if there be any of you, who by this means cannot quiet his own conscience herein, but requireth further comfort or counsel, let him come to me, or to some other discreet and learned Minister of God's Word, and open his grief; that by the ministry of God's holy Word he may receive the benefit of absolution, together with ghostly counsel and advice, to the quieting of his conscience, and avoiding of all scruple and doubtfulness.

CXXVIII. The Exhortation to the Holy Communion.

1. Dearly beloved brethren, on — I intend, by God's grace, to celebrate the Lord's Supper: unto which, in God's behalf, I bid you all that are here present; and beseech you, for the Lord Jesus Christ's sake, that ye will not refuse to come thereto, being so lovingly called and bidden by God himself.

1. Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God. 2 *Co. v.* 20. Eat, O friends; drink, yea, drink abundantly, O beloved. *Ca. v.* 1. The Lord's supper. 1 *Co. xi.* 20. Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price. Wherefore do ye spend money for that which is not bread? and your labour for that which satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness. *Is. lv.* 1, 2. And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely. *Re. xxii.* 17.

2. Ye know how grievous and unkind a thing it is, when a man hath prepared a rich feast, decked his table with all kind of provision, so that there lacketh nothing but the guests to sit down; and yet they who are called (without any cause) most unthankfully refuse to come.

2. The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son, and sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come. Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner, and all things are ready: come unto the marriage. But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise: and the remnant took his servants, and intreated them spitefully, and slew them. Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not worthy. Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage. *Mat. xxii.* 2 *to* 6. 8, 9.—*See also, Lu. xiv.* 16 *to* 24.—*Pr. ix.* 1 *to* 12.

3. Which of you in such a case would not be moved? Who would not think a great injury and wrong done unto him? Wherefore, most dearly beloved

3. All things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the Law and the Prophets. *Mat. vii.* 12. Wherefore as the Holy Ghost saith, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wilderness: when your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works forty years. Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do alway err in their heart, and they have not

in Christ, take ye good heed, lest ye, withdrawing yourselves from this holy Supper, provoke God's indignation against you.

known my ways. So I sware in my wrath, They shall not enter into my rest. Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God. *He. iii.* 7 *to* 12. Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching. If any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him: but we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that believe to the saving of the soul. *He. x.* 25. 38, 39.

4. It is an easy matter for a man to say, I will not communicate, because I am otherwise hindered with worldly business. But such excuses are not so easily accepted and allowed before God. If any man say, I am a grievous sinner, and therefore am afraid to come: wherefore then do ye not repent and amend? When God calleth you, are ye not ashamed to say ye will not come?

4. Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If any man of you, or of your posterity shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or be in a journey afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the Lord. *Nu. ix.* 10. O Lord, the hope of Israel, all that forsake thee shall be ashamed. *Je. xvii.* 13. Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, my servants shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed. *Is. lxv.* 13. The times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent; because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained. *Ac. xvii.* 30, 31. Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy commandments. *Ps. cxix.* 6. What think ye? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to-day in my vineyard: he answered and said, I will not. *Mat. xxi.* 28, 29. Put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil; learn to do well. *Is. i.* 16, 17.—*See also, Lu. xiv.* 16, *&c.*—*xiii.* 3.

5. When ye should return to God, will ye excuse yourselves, and say ye are not ready? Consider earnestly with yourselves how little such feigned excuses will avail before God.

5. Despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? *Ro. ii.* 4. See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, much more shall not we escape, if we turn away from him that speaketh from heaven. *He. xii.* 25. Be not deceived, God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. He that soweth to his flesh, shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the

Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting. *Ga. vi.* 7, 8. Because I have called, and ye refused, I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded; but ye have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof: I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh; when your fear cometh as desolation, and your destruction cometh as a whirlwind, when distress and anguish cometh upon you. *Pr. i.* 24 *to* 27.—*See also, Mat. xxv.* 7 *to* 12.

6. They that refused the feast in the Gospel, because they had bought a farm, or would try their yokes of oxen, or because they were married, were not so excused, but counted unworthy of the heavenly feast.

6. A certain man made a great supper, and bade many: and sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come, for all things are now ready. And they all with one consent began to make excuse. The first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it; I pray thee have me excused. Another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused. Another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come. Then the master of the house being angry said to his servant, None of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper. *Lu. xiv.* 16 *to* 21. 24. Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and said, It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Gentiles. *Ac. xiii.* 46.

7. I, for my part, shall be ready; and, according to mine Office, I bid you in the Name of God, I call you in Christ's behalf, I exhort you, as ye love your own salvation, that ye will be partakers of this holy Communion.

7. Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his houshold, to give them meat in due season? *Mat. xxiv.* 45. Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight thereof. 1 *Pe. v.* 2. Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God. 2 *Co. v.* 20. Come, and let us join ourselves to the Lord in a perpetual covenant that shall not be forgotten. *Je. l.* 5. How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation. *He. ii.* 3. Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is. *He. x.* 25.—*See also, Lu. xxii.* 8. 13.

8. And as the Son of God did vouchsafe to yield up his

8. Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye say that I am. *Lu. xxii.* 70. If thou be the Son of God, Come down from the cross. Jesus, when

soul by death upon the Cross for your salvation; so it is your duty to receive the Communion in remembrance of the sacrifice of his death, as he himself hath commanded:

he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost. *Mat. xxvii.* 40. 50. When Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost. *Lu. xxiii.* 46. Christ died for our sins. 1 *Co. xv.* 3. Neither is there salvation in any other. *Ac. iv.* 12. The Lord Jesus the same night in which he was betrayed took bread: and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me. After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me. 1 *Co. xi.* 23, 24, 25.

9. which if ye shall neglect to do, consider with yourselves how great injury ye do unto God, and how sore punishment hangeth over your heads for the same; when ye wilfully abstain from the Lord's Table,

9. He that heareth you heareth me; and he that despiseth you despiseth me, and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me. *Lu. x.* 16. The man that is clean, and is not in a journey, and forbeareth to keep the passover, even the same soul shall be cut off from among his people: because he brought not the offering of the Lord in his appointed season, that man shall bear his sin. *Nu. ix.* 13. He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses: of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace? For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompence, saith the Lord. It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God. *He. x.* 28 *to* 31. Consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. *Ps. l.* 22. If there be first a willing mind, it is accepted according to that a man hath, and not according to that he hath not. 2 *Co. viii.* 12.—*See also, John vi.* 53.

10. and separate from your brethren, who come to feed on the banquet of that most heavenly food.

10. These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit. *Jude* 19. The just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him. But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition, but of them that believe to the saving of the soul. *He. x.* 38, 39.—*See also, Pr. xxii.* 2.

11. These things if ye earnestly consider, ye will by God's grace return to a better mind:

11. Stand in awe, and sin not: commune with your own heart upon your bed, and be still. *Ps. iv.* 4. Oh that they were wise, that they understood this, that they would consider their latter end! *De. xxxii.* 29. Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Consider your ways. *Hag. i.* 7. Consider what I say; and the Lord give thee understanding in all things. 2 *Ti. ii.* 7. Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him. *Ps. ii.* 12. Let us search and try our ways, and turn again to the Lord. *La. iii.* 40. I thought on my ways, and turned my feet unto thy testimonies. I made haste, and delayed not to keep thy commandments. *Ps. cxix.* 59, 60.

12. for the obtaining whereof we shall not cease to make our humble petitions unto Almighty God our heavenly Father.

12. Moreover as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the Lord in ceasing to pray for you: but I will teach you the good and the right way. 1 *Sa. xii.* 23. Hear me, O Lord, hear me, that this people may know that thou art the Lord God, and that thou hast turned their heart back again. 1 *Ki. xviii.* 37. Turn thou us unto thee, O Lord, and we shall be turned; renew our days as of old. *La. v.* 21. Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved. *Ro. x.* 1.

CXXIX. The Exhortation at the time of the celebration of the Holy Communion.

1. Dearly beloved in the Lord, ye that mind to come to the holy Communion of the Body and Blood of our Saviour Christ, must consider how Saint Paul exhorteth all persons diligently to try and examine themselves, before they presume to eat of that Bread, and drink of that Cup.

1. My dearly beloved and longed for, my joy and crown, so stand fast in the Lord, my dearly beloved. *Ph. iv.* 1. Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims. 1 *Pe. ii.* 11. Amplias my beloved in the Lord. *Ro. xvi.* 8. The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ? 1 *Co. x.* 16. Let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup. 1 *Co. xi.* 28.—*See also*, 2 *Co. xiii.* 5.—*Ps. iv.* 4. —*Ga. vi.* 4.

2. For as the

2. Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ. *Ac. xx.* 21. Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the re-

benefit is great, if with a true penitent heart and lively faith we receive that holy Sacrament; (for then we spiritually eat the flesh of Christ, and drink his blood; then we dwell in Christ, and Christ in us; we are one with Christ, and Christ with us;)

mission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost. For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call. And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers. And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart, praising God, and having favour with all the people. *Ac. ii.* 38, 39. 42. 46, 47. The Publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. *Lu. xviii.* 13. Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast the words of eternal life. And we believe and are sure, that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God. Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day. For my flesh is meat indeed: he that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him. *John vi.* 68, 69. 54, 55, 56. Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word; that they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us. And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one: I in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one, and that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them, as thou hast loved me. *John xvii.* 20 *to* 23. He that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the spirit which he hath given us. 1 *John iii.* 24. No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him. 1 *John iv.* 12. 16. Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine, no more can ye, except ye abide in me. *John xv.* 4.

3. so is the danger great, if we receive the same unworthily. For then we are

3. Whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink this cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord. For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body.

guilty of the Body and Blood of Christ our Saviour; we eat and drink our own damnation, not considering the Lord's Body; we kindle God's wrath against us; we provoke him to plague us with divers diseases, and sundry kinds of death. judge therefore yourselves, brethren, that ye be not judged of the Lord;

For this cause many are weak and sickly among you, and many sleep. For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged. When we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world. 1 *Co. xi.* 27. 29 *to* 32. Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him. *Ps. ii.* 12.—*See also, Ex. xii.* 15.—*Le. xvii.* 4. 9.—*xix.* 8.—*Nu. ix.* 13.

4. Repent you truly for your sins past; have a lively and stedfast faith in Christ our Saviour; amend your lives, and be in perfect charity with all men; so shall ye be meet partakers of those holy mysteries.

4. Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him, and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. *Is. lv.* 7. Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else. *Is. xlv.* 22. Repent ye, and believe the Gospel. *Mar. i.* 15. Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance. *Mat. iii.* 8. Him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out. *John vi.* 37. Lord, Increase our faith. *Lu. xvii.* 5. Above all these things put on charity, which is the bond of perfectness. *Col. iii.* 14. Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God, and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God. He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is love. Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the Propitiation for our sins. Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us. 1 *John iv.* 7, 8. 10, 11, 12. I will wash mine hands in innocency: so will I compass thine altar, O Lord. *Ps. xxvi.* 6.—*See also, Ps. xxxiv.* 13, 14.

5. And above all things ye must give most humble and hearty thanks to God, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost, for the redemption of the world by the death and passion of our Saviour Christ,

5. Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the Most High. *Ps. l.* 14. What shall I render unto the Lord for all his benefits toward me? I will take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the Lord. I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the Lord. *Ps. cxvi.* 12, 13. 17. Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ. *Ep. v.* 20. Thanks be unto God for his unspeakable gift. 2 *Co. ix.* 15. Of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption. 1 *Co. i.* 30. By his own blood he entered

in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. *He. ix.* 12. And he is the Propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world. 1 *John ii.* 2. And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation. *Re. v.* 9.

6. both God and man; who did humble himself, even to the death upon the Cross,

6. No man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven. *John iii.* 13. Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: but made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men: and being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. *Ph. ii.* 6, 7, 8.

7. for us, miserable sinners, who lay in darkness and the shadow of death; that he might make us the children of God, and exalt us to everlasting life.

7. If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable. 1 *Co. xv.* 19. This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners. 1 *Ti. i.* 15. The Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost. *Lu. xix.* 10. The day-spring from on high hath visited us, to give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace. *Lu. i.* 78, 79. I am come that they [the sheep] might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly. *John x.* 10. Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light. Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son. And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled in the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight. *Col. i.* 12, 13. 21, 22. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. *Ga. iii.* 26. Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. *John vi.* 47.

8. And to the end that we should alway remember the exceeding great love of

8. And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever. And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service? That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the Lord's passover. *Ex.*

our Master, and only Saviour, Jesus Christ, thus dying for us, and the innumerable benefits which by his precious blood-shedding he hath obtained to us;

xii. 24. 26, 27. This do in remembrance of me. *Lu. xxii.* 19. The merciful and gracious Lord hath so done his marvellous works, that they ought to be had in remembrance. *Ps. cxi.* 4. Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for so I am. *John xiii.* 13. I, even I, am the Lord; and beside me there is no Saviour. *Is. xliii.* 11. I am the good Shepherd: the good Shepherd giveth his life for his sheep. *John x.* 11. Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. *John xv.* 13. God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. *Ro. v.* 8. Now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off, are made nigh by the blood of Christ. Through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father. Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow-citizens with the saints, and of the houshold of God. *Ep. ii.* 13. 18, 19. Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved. *Ac. iv.* 12. Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him. 1 *John iii.* 2. Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; but with the precious blood of Christ. 1 *Pe. i.* 18, 19.—*See also*, 1 *Th. i.* 10.

9. he hath instituted and ordained holy mysteries, as pledges of his love, and for a continual remembrance of his death, to our great and endless comfort.

9. The Lord Jesus the same night in which he was betrayed took bread: and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me. After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me. 1 *Co. xi.* 23, 24, 25. And he said unto them, With desire I have desired to eat this Passover with you before I suffer: and he took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide it among yourselves. And he took bread and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me. Also the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you. *Lu. xxii.* 15. 17. 19, 20. Thou meetest him that rejoiceth

and worketh righteousness, those that remember thee in thy ways. *Is. lxiv.* 5. Though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil, my cup runneth over. *Ps. xxiii.* 4, 5. In the multitude of my thoughts within me thy comforts delight my soul. *Ps. xciv.* 19. As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness. *Ps. xvii.* 15. Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; who gave himself for us. *Tit. ii.* 13, 14.

10. To him therefore, with the Father and the Holy Ghost, let us give (as we are most bounden) continual thanks; submitting ourselves wholly to his holy will and pleasure, and studying to serve him in true holiness and righteousness all the days of our life. *Amen.*

10. Bless the Lord, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits. *Ps. ciii.* 2. Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving. *Ps. xcv.* 2. Be thankful unto him, and bless his name. *Ps. c.* 4. I will take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the Lord. I will pay my vows unto the Lord now in the presence of all his people. *Ps. cxvi.* 13, 14. We are bound to thank God always. 2 *Th. i.* 3. By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name. *He. xiii.* 15. Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort. 2 *Co. i.* 3. They rest not day and night, saying, Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come. *Re. iv.* 8. I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law is within my heart. *Ps. xl.* 8. Father, not my will, but thine, be done. *Lu. xxii.* 42. Eli said, It is the Lord: let him do what seemeth him good. 1 *Sa. iii.* 18. Then said Hezekiah unto Isaiah, Good is the word of the Lord that thou hast spoken. And he said, Is it not good, if peace and truth be in my days? 2 *Ki. xx.* 19. Teach me to do thy will; for thou art my God: thy Spirit is good; lead me into the land of uprightness. *Ps. cxliii.* 10. We being delivered out of the hand of our enemies might serve him without fear, in holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life. *Lu. i.* 74, 75. Furthermore then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk and to please God, so ye would abound more and more. 1 *Th. iv.* 1. Now

the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great Shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant, make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is well-pleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. *He. xiii.* 20, 21.—*See also, Ps. lxxxix.* 1.—*cviii.* 1.

CXXX. The immediate Invitation.

1. Ye that do truly and earnestly repent you of your sins,

1. Surely it is meet to be said unto God, I have borne chastisement, I will not offend any more: that which I see not teach thou me, if I have done iniquity, I will do no more. *Job xxxiv.* 31, 32. Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our Passover is sacrificed for us: therefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth. 1 *Co. v.* 7, 8. Godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death. For behold this self-same thing, that ye sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness it wrought in you, yea, what clearing of yourselves, yea, what indignation, yea, what fear, yea, what vehement desire, yea, what zeal, yea, what revenge! 2 *Co. vii.* 10, 11.

2. and are in love and charity with your neighbours,

2. Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. *Mat. xxii.* 39. Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up, doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil; rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth; beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things. 1 *Co. xiii.* 4 *to* 7. If thou meet thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again. If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help with him. *Ex. xxiii.* 4, 5. Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God. He that

loveth not, knoweth not God, for God is love. Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the Propitiation for our sins. Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another. 1 *John iv.* 7, 8. 10, 11. He that saith he is in the light, and hateth his brother, is in darkness even until now. He that loveth his brother abideth in the light. 1 *John ii.* 9, 10. If we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. 1 *John i.* 7.

3. and intend to lead a new life, following the commandments of God, and walking from henceforth in his holy ways;

3. If any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away, behold, all things are become new. 2 *Co. v.* 17. Like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life. Knowing this, that our old man is crucified with him, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin. *Ro. vi.* 4. 6. That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; and be renewed in the spirit of your mind: and that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness. *Ep. iv.* 22, 23, 24. For the love of Christ constraineth us; because we thus judge, that if one died for all, then were all dead: and that he died for all, that they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again. 2 *Co. v.* 14, 15. Teach me to do thy will, for thou art my God: thy Spirit is good; lead me into the land of uprightness. *Ps. cxliii.* 10. Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest. *Lu. ix.* 57. I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt enlarge my heart. *Ps. cxix.* 32.

4. Draw near with faith, and take this holy Sacrament to your comfort;

4. Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. *He. x.* 22. Be of good comfort, rise; he calleth thee. *Mar. x.* 49. It is good for me to draw near to God: I have put my trust in the Lord God, that I may declare all thy works. *Ps. lxxiii.* 28. Jesus Christ, whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory. 1 *Pe. i.* 7, 8. The cup of blessing which we

bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ? 1 *Co. x.* 16. Rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy. 1 *Pe. iv.* 13.

5. and make your humble confession to Almighty God, meekly kneeling upon your knees.

5. Now therefore make confession unto the Lord God. *Ezr. x.* 11. O come, let us worship and bow down: let us kneel before the Lord our Maker. *Ps. xcv.* 6. Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the Lord thy God. *Je. iii.* 13. I acknowledge my transgressions: and my sin is ever before me. *Ps. li.* 3. Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up. *Ja. iv.* 8. 10. And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and kneeled down, and prayed. *Lu. xxii.* 41.—*See also, Ac. xxi.* 5.

CXXXI. The Confession.

1. Almighty God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, Maker of all things, Judge of all men;

1. Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of Saints. Who shall not fear thee, O Lord? *Re. xv.* 3, 4. Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ. 2 *Co. i.* 3. I prayed unto the Lord my God, and made my confession, and said, O Lord, the great and dreadful God. *Da. ix.* 4. God that made the world and all things therein, seeing that he is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in temples made with hands: for in him we live, and move, and have our being. He hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained. *Ac. xvii.* 24. 28. 31. God the Judge of all. *He. xii.* 23. God shall judge the righteous and the wicked. *Ec. iii.* 17.—*See also, Ge. xviii.* 25.—*Job ix.* 15.—2 *Ti. iv.* 1.—*Ne. ix.* 6.

2. We acknowledge and bewail our manifold sins and wickedness,

2. Our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify against us: for our transgressions are with us. *Is. lix.* 12. I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the Lord. *Ps. xxxii.* 5. Mine iniquities are gone over mine head: as an heavy burden they are too heavy for me. I will

declare mine iniquity, I will be sorry for my sin. *Ps. xxxviii.* 4. 18. I know your manifold transgressions and your mighty sins. *Am. v.* 12. Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness. Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord. *Ja. iv.* 9, 10. I fear, lest, when I come, that I shall bewail many which have sinned already, and have not repented. *Co. xii.* 20, 21. And David spake unto the Lord when he saw the angel that smote the people, and said, Lo, I have sinned, and I have done wickedly. 2 *Sa. xxiv.* 17.

3. Which we, from time to time, most grievously have committed,

3. We have sinned, and have committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and have rebelled, even by departing from thy precepts and from thy judgments: neither have we hearkened unto thy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land. *Da. ix.* 5, 6. Our backslidings are many, we have sinned against thee. *Je. xiv.* 7. They dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy commandments, but sinned against thy judgments, and withdrew the shoulder, and hardened their neck, and would not hear. Thou art just in all that is brought upon us, for thou hast done right, but we have done wickedly: neither have our kings, our princes, our priests, nor our fathers, kept thy law, nor hearkened unto thy commandments and thy testimonies, wherewith thou didst testify against them. *Ne. ix.* 29. 33, 34. Jerusalem hath grievously sinned; therefore she is removed. Behold, O Lord, for I am in distress: my bowels are troubled; mine heart is turned within me; for I have grievously rebelled. *La. i.* 8. 20.

4. By thought, word, and deed,

4. The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man, that they are vanity. *Ps. xciv.* 11. I hate vain thoughts: but thy law do I love. *Ps. cxix.* 113. The thought of foolishness is sin. *Pr. xxiv.* 9. O Jerusalem, wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. How long shall thy vain thoughts lodge within thee? *Je. iv.* 14. If any man offend not in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body. *Ja. iii.* 2. I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment. For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned. *Mat. xii.* 36, 37. He that keepeth his

mouth, keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips, shall have destruction. *Pr. xiii.* 3. We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly. *Ps. cvi.* 6. If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. 1 *John i.* 8. In many things we offend all. *Ja. iii.* 2.—*See also, Tit. iii.* 3.

5. Against thy Divine Majesty, Provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us.

5. Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee. *Lu. xv.* 18. Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest. *Ps. li.* 4. With God is terrible Majesty. *Job xxxvii.* 22. How can I do this great wickedness, and sin against God? *Ge. xxxix.* 9. Remember, and forget not, how thou provokedst the Lord thy God to wrath: from the day that thou didst depart out of the land of Egypt, until ye came unto this place, ye have been rebellious against the Lord. *De. ix.* 7. Thou art just in all that is brought upon us; for thou hast done right, but we have done wickedly. *Ne. ix.* 33. The Lord watched upon the evil, and brought it upon us: for the Lord our God is righteous in in all his works which he doeth: for we obeyed not his voice. *Da. ix.* 14. Indignation and wrath, tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil. *Ro. ii.* 8, 9.

6. We do earnestly repent, And are heartily sorry for these our misdoings;

6. I have sinned; what shall I do unto thee, O thou Preserver of men? *Job vii.* 20. I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear: but now mine eye seeth thee. Wherefore I abhor myself, and repent in dust and ashes. *Job xlii.* 5, 6. I will declare mine iniquity; I will be sorry for my sin. *Ps. xxxviii.* 18. We have sinned, we have done amiss, and have dealt wickedly. 2 *Ch. vi.* 37. Godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death. 2 *Co. vii.* 10.

7. The remembrance of them is grievous unto us; The burden of them is intolerable.

7. Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am in trouble: mine eye is consumed with grief, yea, my soul and my belly. For my life is spent with grief, and my years with sighing: my strength faileth because of mine iniquity, and my bones are consumed. *Ps. xxxi.* 9, 10. That thou mayest remember, and be confounded, and never open thy mouth any more because of thy shame, when I am pacified toward thee for all that thou hast done, saith the Lord God. *Eze. xvi.* 63. Then shall ye

remember your own evil ways, and your doings that were not good, and shall lothe yourselves in your own sight for your iniquities and for your abominations. Not for your sakes do I this, saith the Lord God, be it known unto you: be ashamed and confounded for your own ways, O house of Israel. *Eze. xxxvi.* 31, 32. Cain said, my punishment is greater than I can bear. *Ge. iv.* 13. If thou, Lord, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand? *Ps. cxxx.* 3. Mine iniquities are gone over mine head: as an heavy burden they are too heavy for me. *Ps. xxxviii.* 4. The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity, but a wounded spirit who can bear? *Pr. xviii.* 14. I have sinned: why hast thou set me as a mark against thee, so that I am a burden to myself? and why dost thou not pardon my transgression, and take away mine iniquity? *Job vii.* 20, 21. Surely after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I smote upon my thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even confounded, because I did bear the reproach of my youth. *Je. xxxi.* 19. Peter remembered the word of Jesus, and he went out, and wept bitterly. *Mat. xxvi.* 75. —*See also*, *Pr. xxiii.* 32.

8. Have mercy upon us, Have mercy upon us, most merciful Father; For thy Son our Lord Jesus Christ's sake, Forgive us all that is past;

8. Have mercy upon us, O Lord, have mercy upon us. *Ps. cxxiii.* 3. Have mercy upon me, O God, according to thy loving-kindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions. *Ps. li.* 1. Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings, will I make my refuge. *Ps. lvii.* 1. O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive. *Da. ix.* 19. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you. *John xvi.* 23. I write unto you, little children, because your sins are forgiven you for his name's sake. 1 *John ii.* 12. Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: whom God hath set forth to be a Propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God. *Ro. iii.* 24, 25. In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins. *Col. i.* 14. If any man sin, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: and he is the Propitiation for our sins. 1 *John ii.* 1, 2. If we say that

we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. 1 *John i.* 8, 9.—*See also, De. xxx.* 1, 2, 3. 6. 9, 10.

9. And grant that we may ever hereafter serve and please thee in newness of life, To the honour and glory of thy Name; Through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

9. Like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life. Knowing this, that our old man is crucified with him, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin. Yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God. *Ro. vi.* 4. 6. 13. We beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk and to please God, so ye would abound more and more. 1 *Th. iv.* 1. The life which I now live in the flesh, I live by the faith of the Son of God. *Ga. ii.* 20. The love of Christ constraineth us, because we thus judge, that if one died for all, then were all dead: and that he died for all, that they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again. 2 *Co. v.* 14, 15. Ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's. 1 *Co. vi.* 20. Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy Name? for thou only art holy. *Re. xv.* 4. Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen. 1 *Ti. i.* 17.

CXXXII. The Absolution.

1. Almighty God, our heavenly Father, who of his great mercy hath promised forgiveness of sins to all them that with hearty repentance and true faith turn unto him;

1. To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him. *Da. ix.* 9. If ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you. *Mat. vi.* 14. The Lord is gracious, and full of compassion; slow to anger, and of great mercy. *Ps. cxlv.* 8. Now, saith the Lord, turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning: and rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. Who knoweth if he will return and repent, and leave a blessing be-

hind him? *Joel ii.* 12, 13, 14. Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him, and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. *Is. lv.* 7. Repent, and turn yourselves from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin. Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed, and make you a new heart and a new spirit; for why will ye die, O house of Israel? For I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God: wherefore turn yourselves, and live ye. *Eze. xviii.* 30, 31, 32. Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved. *Ac. xvi.* 31. For by grace are ye saved through faith. *Ep. ii.* 8. Faith which worketh by love. *Ga. v.* 6.—*See also*, *Ja. ii.* 21, 22.—*Mar. ii.* 7.

2. Have mercy upon you; pardon and deliver you from all your sins;

2. For thy name's sake, O Lord, pardon mine iniquity; for it is great. *Ps. xxv.* 11. I will heal their backsliding, I will love them freely: for mine anger is turned away from him. *Ho. xiv.* 4. Whoso confesseth and forsaketh his sins shall have mercy. *Pr. xxviii.* 13. Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme. *Mar. iii.* 28. In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment, but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the Lord thy Redeemer. *Is. liv.* 8. Therefore will the Lord wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you. *Is. xxx.* 18. I will cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; and I will pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned, and whereby they have transgressed. *Je. xxxiii.* 8. God so loved the world, that he gave his only-begotten Son, that whosoever believeth on him should not perish, but have everlasting life. *John iii.* 16. Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son. *Col. i.* 13. Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father. *Ga. i.* 4. And David said, I have sinned against the Lord. And Nathan said unto David, The Lord also hath put away thy sin, thou shalt not die. 2 *Sa. xii.* 13. Sin shall not have dominion over you. For ye

are not under the law, but under grace. *Ro. vi.* 14.—*See also, Tit. ii.* 11 *to* 14.

3. confirm and strengthen you in all goodness; and bring you to everlasting life; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. I stood to confirm and to strengthen him. *Da. xi.* 1. The Lord send thee help from the sanctuary, and strengthen thee out of Zion. *Ps. xx.* 1, 2. Jesus Christ, who shall confirm you unto the end, that ye may be blameless in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 *Co. i.* 7, 8. For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, that he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man. *Ep. iii.* 14. 16. That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience and long-suffering with joyfulness. *Col. i.* 10, 11. The fruit of the Spirit is..goodness. *Ga. v.* 22. Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. *John vi.* 47. Now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. *Ro. vi.* 22. And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified. *Ac. xx.* 32. The God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered awhile, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you. To him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. 1 *Pe. v.* 10, 11.—*See also, Nu. vi.* 24 *to* 26.—2 *Ti. iv.* 18.—*John xx.* 31.

CXXXIII. The Prefaces.

1. Hear what comfortable words our Saviour Christ saith unto all that truly turn to him.

1. Comfort ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God. *Is. xl.* 1. I am the good Shepherd: my sheep hear my voice, and I know them and they follow me: and I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any pluck them out of my hand. *John x.* 11. 27, 28. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear. *Mat. xiii.* 9. He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches. *Re. ii.* 7.

Come unto me all that travail and are heavy laden, and I will refresh you. Mat. xi. 28. *So God loved the world, that he gave his only-begotten Son, to the end that all that believe in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.* John iii. 16. *This is a true saying, and worthy of all men to be received, That Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners.* 1 Ti. 15. *If any man sin, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous; and he is the Propitiation for our sins.* 1 John ii. 1.

2. Lift up your hearts.

2. Wait on the Lord, be of good courage, and he shall strengthen thine heart: wait, I say, on the Lord. *Ps. xxvii.* 14. Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens. *La. iii.* 41.

3. We lift them up unto the Lord.

3. Unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul. *Ps. xxv.* 1. When thou saidst, Seek ye my face; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, Lord, will I seek. *Ps. xxvii.* 8. Now, Lord, what wait I for? my hope is in thee. *Ps. xxxix.* 7.

4. Let us give thanks unto our Lord God.

4. O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good: because his mercy endureth for ever. *Ps. cxviii.* 1. O magnify the Lord with me, and let us exalt his name together. *Ps. xxxiv.* 3.—*See also, Col. ii.* 6, 7.—*Ps. xcv.* 1.

5. It is meet and right so to do.

5. We are bound to thank God always for you, brethren, as it is meet. 2 *Th. i.* 3. Praise ye the Lord, for it is good to sing praises unto our God, for it is pleasant, and praise is comely. *Ps. cxlvii.* 1.—*See also,* 2 *Co. v.* 14, 15.

6. It is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places, give thanks unto thee, O Lord, Holy Father, Almighty, Everlasting God.

6. Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name; worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness. *Ps. xxix.* 2. It is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord, and to sing praises unto thy name, O Most High. *Ps. xcii.* 1. Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing. *Re. v.* 12. By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name. *He. xiii.* 15. I will bless the Lord at all times: his praise shall continually be in my mouth. *Ps. xxxiv.* 1. Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ. *Ep. v.* 20. Rejoice evermore. 1 *Th. v.* 16. At midnight Paul and Silas prayed, and sang praises unto God. *Ac. xvi.* 25. O be joyful in the Lord, all ye lands: serve the Lord with gladness, and come before his presence with a song. *Ps. c. i.* Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name. 1 *Ch. xxix.* 13. And a voice came out of the throne,

saying, Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great. And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth. *Re. xix.* 5, 6.

CXXXIV. The Trisagium. [*Thrice Holy.*]

Therefore with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnify thy glorious Name; evermore praising thee, and saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God of hosts, heaven and earth are full of thy glory: Glory be to thee, O Lord Most High. *Amen.*

After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands; and cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb. And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God, saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen. *Re. vii.* 9 *to* 12. They rest not day and night, saying, Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come. *Re. iv.* 8. And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, Holy, Holy, is the Lord of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory. *Is. vi.* 3. Ye are come unto mount Sion, and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company of angels, to the general assembly and Church of the first-born, which are written in heaven, and to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits of just men made perfect. *He. xii.* 22, 23. And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying, Glory to God in the highest. *Lu. ii.* 13, 14. I will praise the name of God with a song, and will magnify him with thanksgiving. *Ps. lxix.* 30. Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles; and laud him, all ye people. *Ro. xv.* 11. They lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord, thou art God, which hast made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is. *Ac. iv.* 24. The heavens declare the glory of God. *Ps. xix.* 1. The heavens declare his righteousness, and all the people see his

glory. *Ps. xcvii.* 6. The heavens shall praise thy wonders, O Lord: thy faithfulness also in the congregation of thy saints. *Ps. lxxxix.* 5. David said, Blessed be thou, Lord God of Israel our father, for ever and ever. Thine, O Lord, is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all that is in the heaven and in the earth is thine; thine is the kingdom, O Lord, and thou art exalted as head above all. Both riches and honour come of thee, and thou reignest over all; and in thine hand is power and might; and in thine hand it is to make great, and to give strength unto all. Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name. 1 *Ch. xxix.* 10 *to* 13. Blessed be the Lord God, the God of Israel, who only doeth wondrous things. And blessed be his glorious name for ever: and let the whole earth be filled with his glory; Amen, and Amen. *Ps. lxxii.* 18, 19. —*See also*, *Ac. vii.* 55.

CXXXV. The Proper Preface for Christmas-Day.

Because thou didst give Jesus Christ thine only Son to be born as at this time for us; who, by the operation of the Holy Ghost, was made very man of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother; and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin.

Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good-will toward men. For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord. *Lu. ii.* 14. 11. Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh; and declared to be the Son of God with power. *Ro. i.* 3, 4. The Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us. *John i.* 14. When the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law. *Ga. iv.* 4. Ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich. 2 *Co. viii.* 9. Behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost. And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for he shall save his people from their sins. *Mat. i.* 20, 21. And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy

thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. *Lu. i.* 35. There is one God, and one Mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus. 1 *Ti. ii.* 5. Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth. 1 *Pe. ii.* 22. For such an High Priest became us, who is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens. *He. vii.* 26. He hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him. 2 *Co. v.* 21. Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen. 1 *Ti. i.* 17.—*See also, Lu. ii.* 40. 52.—*John iv.* 6.—*xi.* 35.—*Mat. viii.* 24.

CXXXVI. The Proper Preface for Easter-Day.

But chiefly are we bound to praise thee for the glorious Resurrection of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord: for he is the very Paschal Lamb, which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sin of the world; who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again hath restored to us everlasting life.

Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead. 1 *Pe. i.* 3. If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable. But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the first-fruits of them that slept. 1 *Co. xv.* 19, 20. In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, a lamb for an house: your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year: and ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation shall kill it in the evening. And they shall take of the blood, and strike it on the two side posts, and on the upper door post, of the houses wherein they shall eat it; it is the Lord's passover. And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you. *Ex. xii.* 3. 5, 6, 7. 11. 13.—*See also, the whole chapter.* Christ our Passover is sacrificed for us. 1 *Co. v.* 7. Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world. *John i.* 29. Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many. *He. ix.* 28. Ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by

tradition from your fathers; but with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot. 1 *Pe. i.* 18, 19. Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same, that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil. *He. ii.* 14. O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 *Co. xv.* 55. 57. Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification. *Ro. iv.* 25. Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. *John vi.* 47. Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me: because I live, ye shall live also. *John xiv.* 19. Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing. *Re. v.* 12.—*See also*, *He. ix.* 26.—*Mat. xxviii.* 2, 3. 6, 7.

CXXXVII. The Proper Preface for Ascension-Day.

Through thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ our Lord; who after his most glorious Resurrection manifestly appeared to all his Apostles, and in their sight ascended up into heaven to prepare a place for us; that where he is, thither we might also ascend, and reign with him in glory.

Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ. *Ep. v.* 20. I thank my God through Jesus Christ. *Ro. i.* 8. Lo, a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. *Mat. iii.* 17. He led them out as far as to Bethany, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them. And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven. *Lu. xxiv.* 50, 51. The apostles whom he had chosen, to whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God: and, being assembled with them, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father. And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight. *Ac. i.* 2, 3, 4. 9. In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. And if I go and prepare

a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also. *John xiv.* 2, 3. If we suffer, we shall also reign with him. 2 *Ti. ii.* 12. When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory. *Col. iii.* 4. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood, and hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. *Re. i.* 5, 6.

CXXXVIII. The Proper Preface for Whit-Sunday.

1. Through Jesus Christ our Lord; according to whose most true promise, the Holy Ghost came down as at this time from heaven with a sudden great sound, as it had been a mighty wind, in the likeness of fiery tongues, lighting upon the Apostles, to teach them, and to lead them to all truth;

1. I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever. The Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. *John xiv.* 16. 26. When the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me. *John xv.* 26. When the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them. And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. *Ac. ii.* 1 *to* 4. When he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth. *John xvi.* 13. Ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them and the Gentiles. But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak. *Mat. x.* 18, 19.

2. giving them both the gift of divers languages, and also boldness with fervent zeal constantly

2. They were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak Galileans? and how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born? *Ac. ii.* 7, 8. And it came to pass on the morrow, that their rulers, and elders, and Scribes, and Annas the High Priest,

to preach the Gospel unto all nations,

and Caiaphas, and John, and Alexander, and as many as were of the kindred of the High Priest, were gathered together at Jerusalem. When they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus. *Ac. iv.* 5, 6. 13. I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world. *Ro. x.* 18. The Gospel which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven, whereof I Paul am made a minister. *Col. i.* 23. That I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Jerusalem, and round about unto Illyricum, I have fully preached the Gospel of Christ. *Ro. xv.* 16. 19.

3. whereby we have been brought out of darkness and error into the clear light and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Son Jesus Christ.

3. Ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light. *Ep. v.* 8. God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. 2 *Co. iv.* 6. Ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls. 1 *Pe. ii.* 25. The prophets, unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us they did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the Gospel unto you with the Holy Ghost sent down from heaven. 1 *Pe. i.* 10. 12. Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, for he hath visited and redeemed his people. Through the tender mercy of our God, whereby the day-spring from on high hath visited us, to give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace. *Lu. i.* 68. 78, 79. The kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost. *Ro. xiv.* 17. This is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. *John xvii.* 3.

CXXXIX. The Proper Preface for Trinity Sunday.

Who art one God, one Lord; not one only Person, but three Persons in one Substance. For that which we believe of the glory of the Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality.

There is one God; and there is none other but he. *Mar. xii.* 32. The Lord our God is one Lord. *De. vi.* 4. One, as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee. *John xvii.* 21. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. *Mat. xxviii.* 19. And he commanded them to be baptized in the name of the Lord. *Ac. x.* 48. The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all. 2 *Co. xiii.* 14. And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, Holy, Holy, is the Lord of hosts. *Is. vi.* 3. Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen. 1 *Ti. i.* 17.—*See also, Rev. iv.* 8—*and No.* XVI. *for other Texts on the doctrine of the Trinity.*

CXL. The Communicants' Address.

1. We do not presume to come to this thy Table, O merciful Lord, trusting in our own righteousness,

1. And Abraham answered and said, Behold, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, which am but dust and ashes. *Ge. xviii.* 27. O my God, incline thine ear, and hear, for we do not present our supplications before thee for our righteousnesses, but for thy great mercies. *Da. ix.* 18. The Publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. *Lu. xviii.* 13. We are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away. *Is. lxiv.* 6. If thou, Lord, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand? but there is forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared. *Ps. cxxx.* 3, 4.

2. but in thy manifold and great mercies.

2. As for me, I will come into thy house in the multitude of thy mercy; and in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy temple. *Ps. v.* 7. For thou, Lord, art good, and ready to forgive; and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee. *Ps. lxxxvi.* 5. All that the Father giveth me shall come

to me, and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out. *John vi.* 37. Seeing then that we have a great High Priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession. For we have not an High Priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities, but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need. *He. iv.* 14, 15, 16.

3. We are not worthy so much as to gather up the crumbs under thy Table.

3. I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant. *Ge. xxxii.* 10. I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my roof: wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee. *Lu. vii.* 6, 7. Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief. 1 *Ti. i.* 15. It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs. And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table. *Mat. xv.* 26, 27.—*See also*, *Ep. iii.* 8.

4. But thou art the same Lord, whose property is always to have mercy:

4. The same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. *Ro. x.* 12. The Lord is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations. *Ps. c.* 5. O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever. *Ps. cxxxvi.* 1.

5. Grant us therefore, gracious Lord, so to eat the flesh of thy dear Son Jesus Christ, and to drink his blood, that our sinful bodies may be made clean by his body, and our souls washed through his most precious blood, and that we may evermore dwell in him, and he in us. *Amen.*

5. Let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear. *He. xii.* 28. I know that in me, that is, in my flesh, dwelleth no good thing. *Ro. vii.* 18. Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you. Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day. For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed. He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him. As the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father: so he that eateth of this bread shall live for ever. *John vi.* 53 *to* 58. That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith. *Ep. iii.* 17. Such were some of you; but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God. 1 *Co. vi.* 11. He said to me, These are they which came out

of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. *Re. vii.* 14. If the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh: how much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God? *He. ix.* 13, 14. Lord, evermore give us this bread. *John vi.* 34.

CXLI. The Prayer of Consecration.

1. Almighty God, our heavenly Father, who of thy tender mercy didst give thine only Son Jesus Christ to suffer death upon the Cross for our redemption;

1. The Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy. *Ja. v.* 11. Great are thy tender mercies, O Lord. *Ps. cxix.* 156. God so loved the world, that he gave his only-begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. *John iii.* 16. God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. *Ro. v.* 8. Having made peace through the blood of his cross. *Col. i.* 20. Those things, which God before had shewed by the mouth of all his prophets, that Christ should suffer, he hath so fulfilled. *Ac. iii.* 18. In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace. *Ep. i.* 7. Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us. *Ga. iii.* 13. He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things? *Ro. viii.* 32.—*See also, John iii.* 17.

2. who made there (by his one oblation of himself once offered) a full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation, and satisfaction, for the sins of the whole world;

2. He became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. *Ph. ii.* 8. Thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin. *Is. liii.* 10. Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many. *He. ix.* 28. This he did once, when he offered up himself. *He. vii.* 27. We are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all. This man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins, for ever sat down on the right hand of God; from henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool. For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified. *He. x.* 10. 12, 13, 14. Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under

heaven, given among men, whereby we must be saved. *Ac. iv.* 12. There remaineth no more sacrifice for sins. *He. x.* 26. All things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ. 2 *Co. v.* 18. My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: and he is the Propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world. 1 *John ii.* 1, 2.—*See also, He. ix.* 26.—*John xix.* 30.

3. and did institute, and in his holy Gospel command us to continue, a perpetual memory of that his precious death, until his coming again; Hear us, O merciful Father, we most humbly beseech thee; and grant that we receiving these thy creatures of bread and wine, according to thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ's holy institution, in remembrance of his death and passion, may be partakers of his most blessed Body and Blood: who, in the same night that he was betrayed, took bread; and, when he had given thanks, he brake it, and gave it to his disciples, saying, Take, eat, this is my Body which is given for you: Do this in remembrance of me. Likewise after supper he took the cup; and, when he had given thanks, he gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of this; for this is my Blood of the New Testament, which is shed for you and for many for the remission of sins: Do this, as oft as ye shall drink it, in remembrance of me. *Amen.*

3. And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me. Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you. *Lu. xxii.* 19, 20. The Lord Jesus the same night in which he was betrayed took bread: and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me. After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me. For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death till he come. But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup. 1 *Co. xi.* 23 *to* 26. 28. The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? the bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ? for we being many are one bread, and one body: for we are all partakers of that one bread. 1 *Co. x.* 16, 17.

CXLII. The Form of Administering the Bread.

The Body of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was given for thee, preserve thy body and soul unto everlasting life. Take and eat this in remembrance that Christ died for thee, and feed on him in thy heart by faith with thanksgiving.

Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared me. *He. x.* 5. The bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world. I am the living bread, which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world. Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day. *John vi.* 33. 51. 54. I am crucified with Christ; nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. *Ga. ii.* 20. Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light. *Col. i.* 12.

CXLIII. The Form of Administering the Wine.

The Blood of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was shed for thee, preserve thy body and soul unto everlasting life. Drink this in remembrance that Christ's Blood was shed for thee, and be thankful.

Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day. For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed. He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him. *John vi.* 54, 55, 56. What shall I render unto the Lord for all his benefits toward me? I will take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the Lord. *Ps. cxvi.* 12, 13. The very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 *Th. v.* 23.

CXLIV. The Prayer in the Post-Communion. No. 1.

1. O Lord and heavenly Father, we thy humble servants entirely desire thy fatherly goodness mercifully to accept this our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving;

1. Enter into his gates with thanksgiving and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him and bless his name. *Ps. c.* 4. Offer unto God thanksgiving, and pay thy vows unto the Most High. Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me. *Ps. l.* 14. 23. Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ. 1 *Pe. ii.* 5. By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the

fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name. *He. xiii.* 15. I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving. *Ps. cxvi.* 17. Accept, I beseech thee, the free-will offerings of my mouth, O Lord. *Ps. cxix.* 108.

2. most humbly beseeching thee to grant, that by the merits and death of thy Son Jesus Christ, and through faith in his blood, we and all thy whole Church may obtain remission of our sins, and all other benefits of his passion.

2. Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit. *Ep. vi.* 18. Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: whom God hath set forth to be a Propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God. *Ro. iii.* 24, 25. In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace. *Ep. i.* 7. Christ died for our sins. 1 *Co. xv.* 3. Without shedding of blood is no remission. *He. ix.* 22. Christ loved the church, and gave himself for it. *Ep. v.* 25. He died for all. 2 *Co. v.* 15. And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled in the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight. *Col. i.* 21, 22. Of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption. 1 *Co. i.* 30. He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things? *Ro. viii.* 32. Lord, Increase our faith. *Lu. xvii.* 5.—*See also, Ac. xiii.* 38, 39.—*Ep. ii.* 13.—*Ga. iv.* 7.

3. And here we offer and present unto thee, O Lord, ourselves, our souls and bodies, to be a reasonable, holy, and lively sacrifice unto thee;

3. I beseech you, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. *Ro. xii.* 1. My son, give me thine heart. *Pr. xxiii.* 26. I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity, even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness. *Ro. vi.* 19. Ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's 1 *Co. vi.* 20. Ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light. 1 *Pe. ii.* 9. Christ shall be magnified in my body, whether it be by life, or by death.

Ph. i. 20. Christ loved the Church, and gave himself for it, that he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word, that he might present it to himself a glorious Church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. *Ep. v.* 25, 26, 27.

4. humbly beseeching thee, that all we, who are partakers of this holy Communion, may be fulfilled with thy grace and heavenly benediction.

4. Blessed is the man whom thou choosest, and causest to approach unto thee, that he may dwell in thy courts: we shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, even of thy holy temple. *Ps. lxv.* 4. When the poor and needy seek water, and there is none, and their tongue faileth for thirst, I the Lord will hear them, I the God of Israel will not forsake them. *Is. xli.* 17. The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? the bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ? 1 *Co. x.* 16. As ye have therefore received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in him: rooted and built up in him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving. *Col. ii.* 6, 7. Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled. *Mat. v.* 6. Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God. *Ph. i.* 11. Grace unto you, and peace, be multiplied. 1 *Pe. i.* 2. Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ. *Ep. i.* 3.—*See also, John vi.* 53 *to* 58. *in No.* CXL. § 5.

5. And although we be unworthy, through our manifold sins, to offer unto thee any sacrifice,

5. I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee, and am no more worthy to be called thy son. *Lu. xv.* 18, 19. And David said, Who am I, O Lord God? and what is my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto? 2 *Sa. vii.* 18. Then said I, Woe is me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the Lord of hosts. *Is. vi.* 5. The Publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven. *Lu. xviii.* 13. Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin? *Pr. xx.* 9. There is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not. *Ec. vii.* 20. Let them sacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and declare his works with rejoicing. *Ps. cvii.* 22.

6. yet we beseech thee to accept this our bounden duty and service; not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences,

6. This do in remembrance of me. *Lu. xxii.* 19. What shall I render unto the Lord for all his benefits toward me? I will take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the Lord. I will pay my vows unto the Lord now in the presence of all his people. *Ps. cxvi.* 12, 13, 14. Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O Lord, my Strength, and my Redeemer. *Ps. xix.* 14. When ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are unprofitable servants. *Lu. xvii.* 10. Enter not into judgment with thy servant; for in thy sight shall no man living be justified. *Ps. cxliii.* 2. If thou, Lord, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand? *Ps. cxxx.* 3. For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God. *Ro. iii.* 23. O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken and do; defer not, for thine own sake, O my God. *Da. ix.* 19. I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins. Put me in remembrance. *Is. xliii.* 25, 26. A multitude of the people had not cleansed themselves, yet did they eat the passover otherwise than it was written. But Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, The good Lord pardon every one that prepareth his heart to seek God, the Lord God of his Fathers, though he be not cleansed according to the purification of the sanctuary. 2 *Ch. xxx.* 18, 19.—*See also, Is. lvi.* 6, 7.—2 *Co. v.* 14, 15.

7. through Jesus Christ our Lord; by whom, and with whom, in the unity of the Holy Ghost, all honour and glory be unto thee, O Father Almighty, world without end. *Amen.*

7. God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us: much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him. *Ro. v.* 8, 9. Through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father. *Ep. ii.* 18. By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name. *He. xiii.* 15. Whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him. *Col. iii.* 17. To God only wise, be glory through Jesus Christ for ever. Amen. *Ro. xvi.* 27.

CXLV. The Prayer in the Post-Communion. No. 2.

1. Almighty and everliving God, we most heartily thank thee, for that thou dost vouchsafe to feed us, who have duly received these holy mysteries, with the spiritual food of the most precious Body and Blood of thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ;

1. Before the day was I am He; and there is none that can deliver out of my hand: I will work, and who shall let it? *Is. xliii.* 13. This God is our God for ever and ever. *Ps. xlviii.* 14. He ruleth by his power for ever. *Ps. lxvi.* 7. I will praise thee, O Lord, with my whole heart. *Ps. ix.* 1. Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ. *Ep. v.* 20. Thanks be unto God for his unspeakable gift. 2 *Co. ix.* 15. The Lord is my Shepherd; I shall not want. He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters. He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake. Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over. Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever. *Ps. xxiii.* 1, 2, 3. 5, 6. I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world. Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day. For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed. *John vi.* 51. 54, 55. The precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot. 1 *Pe. i.* 19. Unto you therefore which believe he is precious. 1 *Pe. ii.* 7.

2. and dost assure us thereby of thy favour and goodness towards us;

2. I am the good Shepherd: the good Shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. *John x.* 11. Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you. *John xv.* 13, 14. As often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death till he come. 1 *Co. xi.* 26. He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things? *Ro. viii.* 32.—*See also*, *John xiii.* 1.—*xiv.* 23.—*Ps. xxv.* 14.

3. and that we are very members in-

3. The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? the bread which we break, is it

corporate in the mystical body of thy Son, which is the blessed company of all faithful people;

not the communion of the body of Christ? For we being many are one bread, and one body: for we are all partakers of that one bread. 1 *Co. x.* 16, 17. My Father giveth you the true bread from heaven. For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world. He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him. *John vi.* 32, 33. 56. For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. *Ep. v.* 30. For as we have many members in one body, so we, being many, are one body in Christ. *Ro. xii.* 4, 5. This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the Church. *Ep. v.* 32. The saints and faithful brethren in Christ. *Col. i.* 2.—*See also*, 1 *John i.* 4, 5. 1 *Co. xii.* 27.—*Ga. iii.* 28.

4. and are also heirs through hope of thy everlasting kingdom, by the merits of the most precious death and passion of thy dear Son.

4. Heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ. *Ro. viii.* 17. That being justified by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life. *Tit. iii.* 7. Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, to an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you. 1 *Pe. i.* 3, 4. God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. *Ro. v.* 8. Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification. *Ro. iv.* 25. By his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. *He. ix.* 12. Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light: who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son: in whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins. *Col. i.* 12, 13, 14.—*See also*, 2 *Th. ii.* 16, 17.—*Ro. viii.* 32.

5. And we most humbly beseech thee, O heavenly Father, so to assist us with thy grace, that we may continue in that holy fellowship, and do all such

5. As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love. If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love, even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love. *John xv.* 9, 10. Make me to go in the path of thy commandments. *Ps. cxix.* 35. Grace be with all them that love our Lord Jesus Christ in sincerity. *Ep. vi.* 24. God giveth grace unto the humble. *Ja. iv.* 6. And

good works as thou hast prepared for us to walk in; through Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom, with thee and the Holy Ghost, be all honour and glory, world without end. *Amen.*

he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. 2 *Co. xii.* 9. They continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers. *Ac. ii.* 42. That which we have seen and heard, declare we unto you, that ye may have fellowship with us: and truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ. If we walk in the light as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. 1 *John i.* 3. 7. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, ye shall continue in the Son, and in the Father. 1 *John ii.* 24. We are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them. *Ep. ii.* 10. According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love. *Ep. i.* 4. He that saith he abideth in him ought himself also so to walk, even as he walked. 1 *John. ii.* 6. Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works. *Tit. ii.* 14.—*See also*, *Mat. xxviii.* 20.—*Ps. lx.* 11.—1 *Pe. i.* 2.

CXLVI. The Gloria in Excelsis, or, *the Angelic Hymn.*

1. Glory be to God on high, and in earth peace, good will towards men.

1. And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives. *Mat. xxvi.* 30. Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men. *Lu. ii.* 14. Hosannah to the Son of David: Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosannah in the highest. *Mat. xxi.* 9. I create the fruit of the lips; Peace, peace to him that is far off, and to him that is near, saith the Lord. *Is. lvii.* 19. Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. *John xiv.* 27. In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only-begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him. Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the Propitiation for our sins. 1 *John iv.* 9, 10. God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself. 2 *Co. v.* 19.

2. We praise thee, we bless thee, we worship thee,

2. Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name, worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness. *Ps. xxix.* 2. Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name. 1 *Ch. xxix.* 13. All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship, for thou art great, and doest wondrous things. *Ps. lxxxvi.* 9, 10. Then the Levites said, Stand up and bless the Lord your God for ever and ever: and blessed be thy glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise. *Ne. ix.* 5. All thy works shall praise thee, O Lord; and thy saints shall bless thee. My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord: and let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever. *Ps. cxlv.* 10. 21. Blessed be the Lord God, the God of Israel, who only doeth wondrous things. And blessed be his glorious name for ever: and let the whole earth be filled with his glory; Amen, and Amen. *Ps. lxxii.* 18, 19. And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever. *Re. v.* 13. And all the angels stood round about the throne, and worshipped God, saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen. *Re. vii.* 11, 12.

3. we glorify thee, we give thanks to thee for thy great glory, O Lord God, heavenly King, God the Father Almighty.

3. All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O Lord; and shall glorify thy name. *Ps. lxxxvi.* 9. Let your light so shine before men, that they may glorify your Father which is in heaven. *Mat. v.* 16. Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit. *John xv.* 8. I heard behind me a voice of a great rushing, saying, Blessed be the glory of the Lord from this place. *Eze. iii.* 12. Unto thee, O God, do we give thanks, unto thee do we give thanks. *Ps. lxxv.* 1. The glory of the Lord shall endure for ever. *Ps. civ.* 31. The Lord is the true God, he is the living God, and an everlasting King. *Je. x.* 10. Now I Nebuchadnezzar praise and extol and honour the King of heaven. *Da. iv.* 37. We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned. *Re. xi.* 17. Blessed be the

Lord God of Israel from everlasting, and to everlasting. Amen, and Amen. *Ps. xli.* 13.—*See also, Ge. xvii.* 1.—*Ex. vi.* 3.

4. O Lord, the only-begotten Son Jesu Christ; O Lord God, Lamb of God, Son of the Father, that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the sins of the world, receive our prayer. Thou that sittest at the right hand of God the Father, have mercy upon us.

4. Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for so I am. *John xiii.* 13. Paul, unto the Church of God which is at Corinth, to them that are sanctified in Christ Jesus, called to be saints, with all that in every place call upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both theirs and ours. 1 *Co. i.* 1, 2. We beheld his glory, the glory as of the only-begotten of the Father, full of grace and truth. *John i.* 14. This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. *Mat. iii.* 17. Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world. *John i.* 29. Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins. *Ac. xiii.* 38. And they lifted up their voices, and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy on us. *Lu. xvii.* 13. Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. *Ps. iv.* 1. Hear my prayer, O Lord, give ear to my supplications. *Ps. cxliii.* 1. If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it. *John xiv.* 14. And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us. 1 *John v.* 14. After the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. *Mar. xvi.* 19. Lord Jesus, receive my spirit. *Ac. vii.* 59.

5. For thou only art holy; thou only art the Lord; thou only, O Christ, with the Holy Ghost, art most high in the glory of God the Father. *Amen.*

5. And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints. Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art holy. *Re. xv.* 3, 4. Exalt the Lord our God, and worship at his holy hill, for the Lord our God is holy. *Ps. xcix.* 9. There is none holy as the Lord; for there is none beside thee; neither is there any rock like our God. 1 *Sa. ii.* 2. Christ came who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen. *Ro. ix.* 5. Through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father. *Ep. ii.* 18. To us there is but one God, the Father, of whom are all things, and we in him; and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom are all things, and we by him. 1 *Co. viii.* 6. Thou, Lord, art Most High for evermore. *Ps. xcii.* 8. O Fa-

ther, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was. *John xvii.* 5. Which in his times he shall shew, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords. 1 *Ti. vi.* 15.—*See also, John xvii.* 11. 21.

CXLVII. The Blessing.

1. The peace of God, which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord:

1. Then the priests the Levites arose and blessed the people: and their voice was heard, and their prayer came up to his holy dwelling place, even unto heaven. 2 *Ch. xxx.* 27. Into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace be to this house. And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again. *Lu. x.* 5, 6. Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. *Ph. iv.* 6, 7. Grace be to you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ. *Ep. i.* 2. Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. *John xiv.* 27. Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee. *Is. xxvi.* 3. Let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body. *Col. iii.* 15. Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord. 2 *Pe. i.* 2. This is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. *John xvii.* 3. Grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. 2 *Pe. iii.* 18. The Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for Christ. 2 *Th. iii.* 5. And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and in all judgment. *Ph. i.* 9. Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great Shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant, make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is well-pleasing in his sight, to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. *He. xiii.* 20, 21.—*See also, John xvii.* 11. 21, 22.—*Ep. iv.* 3 *to* 6.

2. and the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost, be amongst you and remain with you always. *Amen.*

2. The Lord that made heaven and earth bless thee out of Zion. *Ps. cxxxiv.* 3. On this wise ye shall bless the children of Israel, saying unto them, The Lord bless thee, and keep thee: The Lord make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee: The Lord lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace. And they shall put my name upon the children of Israel; and I will bless them. *Nu. vi.* 23 *to* 27. Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ. *Ep. i.* 3. Grace be with all them that love our Lord Jesus Christ in sincerity. *Ep. vi.* 24. The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all. Amen. 2 *Co. xiii.* 14.—*See also*, *Le. ix.* 23, 24.

CXLVIII. A Prayer for Safety in all Worldly Changes.

1. Assist us mercifully, O Lord, in these our supplications and prayers,

1. One of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray. *Lu. xi.* 1. The preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is from the Lord. *Pr. xvi.* 1. I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications. *Zec. xii.* 10. Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. *Ro. viii.* 26. They shall come with weeping, and with supplications will I lead them. *Je. xxxi.* 9.

2. and dispose the way of thy servants towards the attainment of everlasting salvation;

2. Turn thou us unto thee, O Lord, and we shall be turned. *La. v.* 21. The steps of a good man are ordered by the Lord: and he delighteth in his way. *Ps. xxxvii.* 23. I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go. I will guide thee with mine eye. *Ps. xxxii.* 8. Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts: and see if there be any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting. *Ps. cxxxix.* 23, 24. God hath not appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 *Th. v.* 9. Thou wilt shew me the path of life: in thy presence is fulness of joy; at thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore. *Ps. xvi.* 11: He that soweth to the Spirit shall of the

Spirit reap life everlasting *Ga. vi.* 8. Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me to glory. *Ps. lxxiii.* 24.—*See also, He. v.* 9.

3. that, among all the changes and chances of this mortal life, they may ever be defended by thy most gracious and ready help; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. The world passeth away, and the lust thereof. 1 *John ii.* 17. Man is born unto trouble, as the sparks fly upward. *Job v.* 7. One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh. The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and hasteth to his place where he arose. The wind goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto the north; it whirleth about continually, and the wind returneth again according to his circuits. All the rivers run into the sea, yet the sea is not full, unto the place from whence the rivers come, thither they return again. All things are full of labour; man cannot utter it: the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing. *Ec. i.* 4 *to* 8. I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all. *Ec. ix.* 11. We know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? it is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. *Ja. iv.* 14. A man cannot tell what shall be; and what shall be after him, who can tell him? *Ec. x.* 14. It is appointed unto men once to die. *He. ix.* 27. Thou turnest man to destruction; and sayest, Return, ye children of men. Thou carriest them away as with a flood; they are as a sleep: in the morning they are like grass which groweth up. In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth. *Ps. xc.* 3. 5, 6. Give us help from trouble: for vain is the help of man. *Ps. cviii.* 12. God is our refuge and strength; a very present help in trouble. *Ps. xlvi.* 1. God is my defence; I shall not be greatly moved. *Ps. lxii.* 2. Let all those that put their trust in thee rejoice: let them ever shout for joy, because thou defendest them. *Ps. v.* 11. So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. *He. xiii.* 6. Happy is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help, whose hope is in the Lord his God: which made heaven, and earth, the sea, and all that therein is: which keepeth truth for ever. *Ps. cxlvi.* 5, 6. The Lord was ready to save

me: therefore we will sing my songs to the stringed instruments all the days of our life in the house of the Lord. *Is. xxxviii.* 20.—*See also, Pr. xiv.* 26.

CXLIX. A Prayer for the Preservation of Body and Soul.

1. O Almighty Lord, and everlasting God, vouchsafe, we beseech thee, to direct, sanctify, and govern, both our hearts and bodies in the ways of thy laws, and in the works of thy commandments;

1. Ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty. 2 *Co. vi.* 18. Art not thou from everlasting, O Lord my God? *Hab. i.* 12. O Lord, I know that the way of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps. *Je. x.* 23. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. *Pr. iii.* 6. O that my ways were directed to keep thy statutes! Make me to go in the path of thy commandments; for therein do I delight. Incline mine heart unto thy testimonies, and not to covetousness. Turn away mine eyes from beholding vanity, and quicken thou me in thy way. Behold, I have longed after thy precepts: quicken me in thy righteousness. *Ps. cxix.* 5. 35, 36, 37. 40. The Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for Christ. 2 *Th. iii.* 5. The very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 *Th. v.* 23. Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth. *John xvii.* 17. This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them. *He. x.* 16. Feed [*marginal reading*, Rule] thy people with thy rod, the flock of thine heritage. *Mi. vii.* 14. Save thy people, and bless thine inheritance: feed [*marginal reading*, rule] them also, and lift them up for ever. *Ps. xxviii.* 9.

2. that through thy most mighty protection, both here and ever, we may be preserved in body and soul; through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

2. Thou hast a mighty arm; strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand. The Lord is our defence, and the Holy One of Israel is our King. *Ps. lxxxix.* 13. 18. Keep me as the apple of the eye, hide me under the shadow of thy wings. *Ps. xvii.* 8. Preserve me, O God: for in thee do I put my trust. *Ps. xvi.* 1. In the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me, he shall set me upon a rock. *Ps. xxvii.* 5. Preserve my life from fear

of the enemy. *Ps. lxiv.* 1. Preserve my soul; for I am holy. *Ps. lxxxvi.* 2. The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil: he shall preserve thy soul. *Ps. cxxi.* 7.—*See also, the whole Psalm.* I give unto them eternal life, and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand. *John x.* 28, 29. The Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom. 2 *Ti. iv.* 18. Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord. *Ro. viii.* 35. 38, 39.

CL. A Prayer for a Blessing upon the Word of God.

Grant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that the words, which we have heard this day with our outward ears, may through thy grace be so grafted inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in us the fruit of good living, to the honour and praise of thy Name; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

We have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us, what work thou didst in their days, in the times of old. *Ps. xliv.* 1. To-day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your heart, as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness. *Ps. xcv.* 7, 8. Incline my heart unto thy testimonies. *Ps. cxix.* 36. I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts. *Je. xxxi.* 33. All Scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness. 2 *Ti. iii.* 16. Wherefore lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted word, which is able to save your souls. But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves. *Ja. i.* 21, 22. That on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience. Jesus said, My mother and my brethren are these, which hear the word of God and do it. *Lu. viii.* 15. 21. Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away;

and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit. *John xv.* 2. The fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness and righteousness and truth. *Ep. v.* 9. The word of the truth of the Gospel, which is come unto you, as it is in all the world; and bringeth forth fruit, as it doth also in you, since the day ye heard of it, and knew the grace of God in truth. For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding; that ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God. *Col. i.* 5, 6. 9, 10. I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase. 1 *Co. iii.* 6. Let us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works. *He. x.* 24. This is a faithful saying, and these things I will that thou affirm constantly, that they which have believed in God might be careful to maintain good works. *Tit. iii.* 8. Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works. *Tit. ii.* 13, 14. Only let your conversation be as it becometh the Gospel of Christ. *Ph. i.* 27. Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God. *Ph. i.* 11. Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honour and glory, for ever and ever. 1 *Ti. i.* 17.—*See also, Eze. xxxiii.* 31, 32, 33.—*Ph. ii.* 14, 15, 16.—*iv.* 9.—*Ep. i.* 4.

CLI. A Prayer for Direction and Success in all our Undertakings.

Prevent us, O Lord, in all our doings with thy most gracious favour, and further us with thy continual help; that in all our works begun, continued, and

Let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us. *Ps. lxxix.* 8. The God of my mercy shall prevent me. *Ps. lix.* 10. Draw me, we will run after thee. *Ca. i.* 4. O continue thy lovingkindness unto them that know thee. *Ps. xxxvi.* 10. Leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation. *Ps. xxvii.* 9. O Lord, I know that the way of man is not in himself; it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps. *Je. x.* 23. Man's

ended in thee, we may glorify thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting life; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

goings are of the Lord; how can a man then understand his own way? *Pr. xx.* 24. Commit thy works unto the Lord, and thy thoughts shall be established. *Pr. xvi.* 3. Commit thy way unto the Lord, trust also in him, and he shall bring it to pass. The steps of a good man are ordered by the Lord. *Ps. xxxvii.* 5. 23. For the Lord will go before you; and the God of Israel will be your rereward. *Is. lii.* 12. When he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him. *John. x.* 4. If thou wouldest seek unto God betimes, and make thy supplication to the Almighty; though thy beginning was small, yet thy latter end should greatly increase. *Job viii.* 5. 7. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. *Pr. iii.* 6. Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God. 1 *Co. x.* 31. Continue ye in my love. *John xv.* 9. Consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds. *He. xii.* 3. Continue in prayer, and watch in the same with thanksgiving. *Col. iv.* 2. Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ. *Ph. i.* 6. The Lord will perfect that which concerneth me. *Ps. cxxxviii.* 8. For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end. *He. iii.* 14. Let the beauty of the Lord our God be upon us: and establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it. *Ps. xc.* 17. Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples. *John xv.* 8. If any man speak, let him speak as the oracles of God; if any man minister, let him do it as of the ability which God giveth: that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. 1 *Pe. iv.* 11. Lord, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought all our works in us. *Is. xxvi.* 12. Now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. *Ro. vi.* 22. Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls. 1 *Pe. i.* 9. For of him, and through him, and to him, are all things: to whom be glory

for ever. Amen. *Ro. xi.* 36.—*See also, Ps. lxxvii.* 20.—*xxi.* 3.—*Ex. xxxiii.* 14, 15, 16.

CLII. A Prayer that the Defects of our other Devotions may be supplied.

1. Almighty God, the fountain of all wisdom,

1. With thee is the fountain of life. *Ps. xxxvi.* 9. They have forsaken me the fountain of living waters. *Je. ii.* 13. The Lord giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding. *Pr. ii.* 6. Counsel is mine, and sound wisdom: I am understanding; I have strength. *Pr. viii.* 14. Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever: for wisdom and might are his: he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding. *Da. ii.* 20, 21. In Christ are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge. *Col. ii.* 3. If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not: and it shall be given him. *Ja. i.* 5.

2. who knowest our necessities before we ask, and our ignorance in asking;

2. Your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him. Take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed? For your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things. *Mat. vi.* 8. 31, 32. Lord, all my desire is before thee, and my groaning is not hid from thee. *Ps. xxxviii.* 9. It shall come to pass, that before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear. *Is. lxv.* 24. We know not what we should pray for as we ought. *Ro. viii.* 26.—*See also, Ps. cxxxix.* 1, 2.

3. We beseech thee to have compassion upon our infirmities;

3. My soul fainteth for thy salvation: but I hope in thy word. Mine eyes fail for thy word, saying, When wilt thou comfort me? *Ps. cxix.* 81, 82. Like as a father pitieth his children, so the Lord pitieth them that fear him. For he knoweth our frame, he remembereth that we are dust. *Ps. ciii.* 13, 14. Thou, O Lord, art a God full of compassion, and gracious: O turn unto me, and have mercy upon me. *Ps. lxxxvi.* 15, 16. Likewise the Spirit helpeth our infirmities:

the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. *Ro. viii.* 26.

4. and those things, which for our unworthiness we dare not, and for our blindness we cannot ask, vouchsafe to give us, for the worthiness of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

4. I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my roof: wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee. *Lu. vii.* 6, 7. *see also, verses* 37 *to* 50. Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able. *Mat. xx.* 22. Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your lusts. *Ja. iv.* 3. Lord, teach us to pray. *Lu. xi.* 1. In that day ye shall ask me nothing. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you. Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full. *John xvi.* 23, 24. Seeing then that we have a great High Priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession. Let us come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need. *He. iv.* 14. 16. He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things. *Ro. viii.* 32.—*See also, Ge. xxxii.* 10.—*Re. v.* 9. 11, 12.

CLIII. A concluding Prayer for the Acceptance of our other Prayers.

1. Almighty God, who hast promised to hear the petitions of them that ask in thy Son's Name;

1. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you. At that day ye shall ask in my name, and I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father for you; for the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have believed that I came out from God. *John xvi.* 23, 26, 27. Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. *Ja. iv.* 8. They shall call on my name, and I will hear them. *Zec. xiii.* 9. Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you. *John vi.* 27. Through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father. *Ep. ii.* 18. Having therefore, brethren, boldness to

enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, by a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh; and having an High Priest over the house of God; let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith. *He. x.* 19 *to* 22.—*See also, Mat. vii.* 7.

2. We beseech thee mercifully to incline thine ears to us that have made now our prayers and supplications unto thee;

2. I have called upon thee, for thou wilt hear me, O God: incline thine ear unto me, and hear my speech: *Ps. xvii.* 6. O Lord God of my salvation, I have cried day and night before thee: let my prayer come before thee: incline thine ear unto my cry. *Ps. lxxxviii.* 1, 2. Let these my words, wherewith I have made supplication before the Lord, be nigh unto the Lord our God day and night. 1 *Ki. viii.* 59. O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken and do. *Da. ix.* 19. The eyes of the Lord are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry. The righteous cry and the Lord heareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles. *Ps. xxxiv.* 15. 17. If any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he heareth. *John ix.* 31. I love the Lord, because he hath heard my voice and my supplications. He hath inclined his ear unto me. *Ps. cxvi.* 1, 2.

3. and grant, that those things, which we have faithfully asked according to thy will, may effectually be obtained, to the relief of our necessity, and to the setting forth of thy glory; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

3. Hear my prayer, O Lord, and let my cry come unto thee. *Ps. cii.* 1. All things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer believing, ye shall receive. *Mat. xxi.* 22. This is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us: and if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him. 1 *John v.* 14, 15. If our heart condemn us not, then have we confidence toward God. And whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight. 1 *John iii.* 21, 22. If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God; but let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. *Ja. i.* 5, 6. The prayer of faith shall save the sick. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. *Ja. v.* 15, 16. The desire of the righteous shall be granted. *Pr. x.* 24. Call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me. *Ps. l.* 15. He relieveth the fatherless and widow. *Ps. cxlvi.* 9. They cried unto the Lord in their trouble, and he delivered them out of their distresses. *Ps. cvii.* 6. The dead

praise not the Lord, neither any that go down into silence. But we will bless the Lord from this time forth and for evermore. Praise the Lord. *Ps. cxv.* 17, 18. The Lord is my Shepherd; I shall not want. He maketh me to lie down in green pastures, he leadeth me beside the still waters. He restoreth my soul. Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over. *Ps. xxiii.* 1, 2, 3. 5. The Lord hath redeemed Jacob, and glorified himself in Israel. *Is. xliv.* 23. Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ. *Ep. i.* 3. Blessed be the Lord God, the God of Israel, who only doeth wondrous things. And blessed be his glorious Name for ever, and let the whole earth be filled with his glory; Amen, and Amen. *Ps. lxxii.* 18, 19.

APPENDIX.

APPENDIX, No I.

A CATALOGUE

OF THE

EPITHETS, TITLES, AND CHARACTERS,

BY WHICH THE

DIVINE BEING IS ADDRESSED IN THE LITURGICAL SERVICES OF THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND:

TOGETHER WITH A GENERAL VIEW OF THE CONCLUDING SENTENCES OF THE PRAYERS AND COLLECTS.

Aid of all that need.
Author of everlasting life.
Author and giver of all good things.
Author of peace.
Comforter.
Sovereign Commander of all the world.
Head Corner-stone.
Creator and Preserver of all mankind.
Faithful Creator.
Defender and Mighty Deliverer.
Father of all Mercies.
Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.
Father of heaven.
Father of spirits.
Almighty Father.
God the Father Almighty.
Heavenly Father.
Most merciful Father.
Fountain of all goodness.
Fountain of all wisdom.
Giver of all goodness.
Giver of all good things.
Giver of all spiritual grace.
God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Ghost.
God Almighty.

God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob.
God of all comfort.
God of all mercy.
God, just and powerful.
God most mighty.
God of God.
Almighty God.
Almighty and everlasting God.
Almighty and everliving God.
Almighty and immortal God.
Almighty and merciful God.
Almighty and most merciful God and Saviour.
Blessed God.
Eternal God.
Great God.
Lord God of hosts.
Lord our God.
Lord God of our salvation.
Lord God most holy.
A merciful God.
Most gracious God.
Most mighty, gracious and good God.
Most glorious and gracious Lord God.
Most powerful and glorious Lord God.
Perfect God.
Very God of very God.
Governor of all things.
Only Help in time of need.
Helper of them that flee to him for succour.
Most High.
Judge of all men.
Righteous Judge.
Most worthy Judge eternal.
Jesus.
Jesus Christ.
Blessed Jesus.
Lord Jesus Christ.

Only-begotten Son Jesus Christ.
King of glory.
King of kings.
Lamb of God.
Immaculate Lamb.
Life of them that believe.
Light of Light.
Lord.
Lord of hosts.
Lord of lords.
Lord of all power and might.
Lord most mighty.
Lord and Giver of life.
Lord in whose sight the death of his saints is precious.
Blessed Lord.
Lover of Concord.
Divine Majesty.
Maker of all things.
Maker of heaven and earth.
Maker of mankind.
Our Master.
Preserver of all mankind.
Prince of Peace.
Protector of all that trust in him.
Most Mighty Protector.
Redeemer of the world.
Refuge and Strength.
Resurrection of the dead.
Resurrection and the Life.
Ruler of princes.
Saviour.
Saviour of the world.
Saviour Christ.
Blessed Saviour.
Holy and most merciful Saviour.
Shepherd.
Son of David.

Spirit of Christ.
Blessed Spirit.
Good Spirit.
Holy Spirit.
Strength of all them that put their trust in him.
Strong Tower of Defence.

Almighty God is also addressed, or spoken of, in the Liturgy under the following Characters: as

God, who desireth not the death of a sinner.
God, who from his throne beholdeth all the dwellers upon earth.
God, who despiseth not the sighing of a contrite heart.
God, who alone worketh great marvels.
God, who governeth all things in heaven and earth.
God, who hateth nothing that he hath made.
God, who declareth his almighty power most chiefly in shewing mercy and pity.
God, who of his infinite goodness, hath given his only and dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ to be our Redeemer, and the Author of everlasting life.
God, who by his Divine Providence hath appointed divers Orders of Ministers in his Church.
God, who by his Holy Spirit hath appointed divers Orders of Ministers in his Church.
God, who is always more ready to hear than we to pray.
God, who knoweth our necessities before we ask, and our ignorance in asking.
God, who maketh us both to will and to do those things that be good and acceptable unto his Divine Majesty.
God, who doth so put away the sins of those who truly repent that he remembereth them no more.
God, who doth correct those whom he loveth, and chastiseth every one whom he doth receive.
God, who hath compassion upon all men, and hateth nothing that he hath made.

God, who alone spreadeth out the heavens, and ruleth the raging of the sea.

God, who is of infinite goodness and mercy.

God, whose mercy is over all his works.

God, in whose hand is power and might, which none is able to withstand.

God, whose name is excellent in all the earth, and his glory above the heavens.

God, who is terrible in his judgments, and wonderful in his doings toward the children of men.

God, who by his wisdom guideth and ordereth all things most suitably to his own justice.

God, whose righteousness is like the strong mountains, and his judgments like the great deep.

God, who ruleth over all the kingdoms of the world, and disposeth of them.

God, who upholdeth and governeth all things in heaven and in earth.

The Uncreate, Eternal, Incomprehensible.

The following General View of the Concluding Sentences of the Prayers and Collects, it is presumed, may not be improperly added to the foregoing.

Of those which conclude with the words, "Through Christ our Lord,"—or, "Through Jesus Christ our Lord," there are *Ninety-nine.*

"Through the merits and mediation of Jesus Christ our Lord,"—or, "Thy only Son our Lord and Saviour,"—or, in corresponding words, there are *Five.*

"Through Jesus Christ our Lord and Saviour," *Five.*

"Through the same Jesus Christ our Lord,"—or, "The same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord," *Eight.*

"Through the merits of Jesus Christ our Saviour,"—or, "Jesus Christ our Lord,"—or, "Jesus Christ thy Son our Lord,"—or,

"The merits of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost," *Fourteen.*

"Through our only Mediator and Advocate,"—or, "Advocate and Mediator," *Four.*

"By Christ our Lord," *One.*

"In our Saviour Jesus Christ," *One.*

"In Jesus Christ our Lord," *One.*

"For the Love of thine only Son our Saviour Jesus Christ," *One.*

"Through Jesus Christ our Mediator and Redeemer,"—or, "Our Saviour and Redeemer," *Two.*

"Through the might of Jesus Christ our Lord," *One.*

"For thy dear Son's sake Jesus Christ our Lord,"—or, "Jesus Christ's sake our Lord,"—or, "Jesus Christ our only Mediator and Advocate,"—or, in words nearly similar, *Eleven.*

"Through the same our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the same Spirit, ever one God, world without end,"—or, "Through the same thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, to whom be glory and honour, world without end,"—or, "Through the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the same Spirit, world without end,"—or, "Through Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, world without end,"—or, "Where with thee O Father, and thee O Holy Ghost, he liveth and reigneth one God, world without end,"—or, "Through Jesus Christ our Saviour and Redeemer, to whom with thee and the Holy Ghost be glory in the Church, throughout all ages, world without end,"—or, in similar terms, *Thirty-three.*

"The Lord the righteous Judge, who liveth and reigneth with the Father and the Holy Ghost, world without end," *One.*

The Conclusions of the Prayers, &c. thus exhibited, abundantly confirm the observation before cited from *Biddulph*, that *Without Christ our Church can do nothing.*

APPENDIX, N° II.

AN INDEX

OF ALL THE

DIRECT EXTRACTS FROM HOLY SCRIPTURE,

WHICH

ARE INCORPORATED IN THE SERVICES CONTAINED IN THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER, EXCLUSIVE OF THE PSALMS AND THE LESSONS.

Scriptures.	*Services in the Liturgy.*
GEN. xlix. 6	King Charles the Martyr, *Hymn.*
EXOD. xx. 2—17	Holy Communion; and Catechism.
NUM. vi. 24—26	Visitation of Sick; and Commination Service.
DEUT. xxi. 8	King Charles the Martyr, *Hymn.*
xxvii. 15—19. 24, 25	Commination Service, *Curses.*
JOB i. 21	Burial of the Dead, *Sentences.*
xix. 25—27	Burial of the Dead, *Sentences.*
PSAL. ii. 2	King Charles the Martyr, *Hymn.*
v. 4—6	King Charles the Martyr, *Hymn.*
vi. 1	Introductory Sentences, Morning and Evening Prayer.
vii. 1, 2	Gunpowder Treason, *Hymn.*
vii. 9	Restoration of the Royal Family, *Hymn.*
viii. 1	King's Accession, *Hymn.*
xvii. 5	King's Accession, *Hymn.*
xx. 8	Restoration of the Royal Family, *Hymn.*
xxi. 6	King's Accession, *Hymn.*
xxvi. 9	King Charles the Martyr, *Hymn.*
xxxv. 7	Gunpowder Treason, *Hymn.*
—— 11, 12	King Charles the Martyr, *Hymn.*
xxxvi. 12	Restoration of the Royal Family, *Hymn.*

Scriptures.	*Services in the Liturgy.*
PSAL. xxxix. *Whole Psalm*	Burial of the Dead.
xl. 1	Holy Communion, *Offertory.*
— 5—8	King Charles the Martyr, *Hymn.*
— 19	Restoration of the Royal Family, *Hymn.*
li. *Whole Psalm*	Commination Service.
— 3. 9. 17	Introductory Sentences, Morning and Evening Prayer.
— 14. 18	King Charles the Martyr, *Hymn.*
lvii. 7	Gunpowder Treason, *Hymn.*
lxi. 7	King's Accession, *Hymn.*
lix. 10	Restoration of the Royal Family, *Hymn.*
lxvi. *Whole Psalm*	Form of Prayer at Sea.
—— 9. 11	Restoration of the Royal Family, *Hymn.*
lxvi. *Whole Psalm*	Daily Evening Prayer.
lxviii. 26	Restoration of the Royal Family, *Hymn.*
lxxi. 1—17	Visitation of the Sick.
—— 9	King Charles the Martyr, *Hymn.*
—— 18	Restoration of the Royal Family, *Hymn.*
lxxii. 7. 18, 19	King's Accession, *Hymn.*
lxxiii. 2, 3. 18	King Charles the Martyr, *Hymn.*
lxxviii. 4. 6	Restoration of the Royal Family, *Hymn.*
lxxx. 17	King Charles the Martyr, *Hymn.*
—— 17, 18	Gunpowder Treason, *Hymn.*
lxxxiii. 5	King Charles the Martyr, *Hymn.*
lxxxiv. 9	King's Accession, *Hymn.*
lxxxv. 1	Restoration of the Royal Family, *Hymn.*
lxxxix. 1	Restoration of the Royal Family, *Hymn.*

Scriptures.	*Service in the Liturgy.*
PSAL. xc. *Whole Psalm*.....	Burial of the Dead.
xciv. 1.....	King Charles the Martyr, *Hymn.*
xcv. *Whole Psalm*....	Daily Morning Prayer.
xviii. *Whole Psalm*. ..	Daily Evening Prayer.
c. *Whole Psalm*.....	Daily Morning Prayer.
ciii. 8—10	Gunpowder Treason, *Sentences.*
— 6. 9, 10, 11. 13 ...	Restoration of the Royal Family, *Hymn.*
cvi. 2.....	Restoration of the Royal Family, *Hymn.*
cvii. *Whole Psalm*	Form of Prayer at Sea.
—— 21	King's Accession, *Hymn.*
—— 21, 22.....	Restoration of the Royal Family, *Hymn.*
cix. 2.	King Charles the Martyr, *Hymn.*
cxi. 2. 4	Restoration of the Royal Family, *Hymn.*
—4.....	King's Accession, *Hymn.*
cxv. 12.	Restoration of the Royal Family, *Hymn.*
cxvi. *Whole Psalm*....	Churching of Women.
cxix. 137	King Charles the Martyr, *Hymn.*
cxxvii. *Whole Psalm* ..	Churching of Women.
cxxviii. *Whole Psalm* ..	Solemnization of Matrimony.
cxxix. 1, 2.	Gunpowder Treason, *Hymn.*
cxxxii. 19.....	King's Accession, *Hymn.*
cxxxvi 23, 24	Restoration of the Royal Family, *Hymn.*
cxliii. 2.....	Introductory Sentences, Morning and Evening Prayer: and, King Charles the Martyr, *Sentences.*
cxliv. 3	King's Accession, *Hymn.*
cxlvii. 5, 6.....	Gunpowder Treason, *Hymn.*
—— 6.....	Restoration of the Royal Family, *Hymn.*
—— 14	His Majesty's Accession, *Hymn.*

Scriptures.		*Service in the Liturgy.*
PROV.	xix. 17	Holy Communion, *Offertory.*
ISAI.	vii. 10—15	Annunciation of Virgin Mary.
	xl. 1—11	St. John Baptist's Day.
	l. 5—11	Tuesday before Easter.
	lxiii. *Whole Chapter*	Monday before Easter.
JER.	x. 24	Introductory Sentences, Morning and Evening Prayer: and, King Charles the Martyr, *Sentences.*
	xvii. 5	Commination Service, *Denunciations.*
	xxiii. 5—8	25th Sunday after Trinity.
LAM.	iii. 22	Restoration of the Royal Family, *Sentences.*
	iv. 13. 20	King Charles the Martyr, *Hymn.*
EZEK.	xviii. 27	Introductory Sentences, Morning and Evening Prayer.
DAN.	ix. 9, 10	Introductory Sentences, Morning and Evening Prayer: and, King Charles the Martyr, and, Restoration of the Royal Family.
JOEL	ii. 12—17	Ash-wednesday.
	—13	Introductory Sentences, Morning and Evening Prayer.
MAL.	iii. 1—5	Purification of the Virgin Mary.
MATT.	i. 18—25	Sunday after Christmas-day.
	ii. 1—12	The Epiphany.
	— 13—18	The Innocents' Day.
	iii. 2	Introductory Sentences, Morning and Evening Prayer.
	iv. 1—11	1st Sunday in Lent.
	— 18—22	St. Andrew's Day.
	v. 1—12	All Saints' Day.
	— 16	Holy Communion, *Offertory.*
	— 20—26	6th Sunday after Trinity.
	vi. 9—13	Lord's Prayer in the various Services.
	— 16—21	Ash-wednesday.
	— 19, 20	Holy Communion, *Offertory.*

Scriptures.	*Service in the Liturgy.*
MATT. vi. 24—34	15th Sunday after Trinity.
vii. 12	Holy Communion, King Charles the Martyr, and Gunpowder Treason, *Offertory.*
vii. 15—21	8th Sunday after Trinity.
— 21	Holy Communion, *Offertory.*
viii. 1—13	3rd Sunday after the Epiphany.
—23—34	4th Sunday after the Epiphany.
ix. 1—8	19th Sunday after Trinity.
— 9—13	St. Matthew the Apostle.
— 18—26	21st Sunday after Trinity.
— 36—38	Ordination of Priests.
xi. 2—10	3rd Sunday in Advent.
— 25—30	St. Matthias's Day.
— 28	Holy Communion, *Sentences.*
xiii. 24—30	5th Sunday after the Epiphany.
xv. 21—28	2nd Sunday in Lent.
xvi. 13—19	St. Peter's Day.
xviii. 1—10	St. Michael and all Angels.
—— 21—25	22nd Sunday after Trinity.
xix. 27—30	Conversion of St. Paul.
xx. 1—16	Septuagesima Sunday.
— 20—28	St. James the Apostle.
xxi. 1—13	1st Sunday in Advent.
—— 33—41	King Charles the Martyr.
xxii. 1—14	20th Sunday after Trinity.
—— 15—22	23rd Sunday after Trinity.
—— 34—46	18th Sunday after Trinity.
xxiii. 34—39	St. Stephen's Day.
xxiv. 23—31	6th Sunday after the Epiphany.
xxvii. 1—54	6th Sunday in Lent.
—— 57—66	Easter Even.
xxviii. 18—20	Consecration of Bishops.
MARK vii. 31—37	12th Sunday after Trinity.
viii. 1—9	7th Sunday after Trinity.
x. 13—16	Public Baptism of Infants.

Scriptures.	*Service in the Liturgy.*
MARK xiv. *Whole Chapter*	Monday before Easter.
xv. 1—13	Tuesday before Easter.
xvi. 14—20	Ascension-day.
LUKE i. 26—38	Annunciation of the Virgin Mary.
— 46—55	Daily Evening Prayer.
— 57—80	St. John Baptist's Day.
— 68—79	Daily Morning Prayer.
ii. 15—21	The Circumcision of Christ.
— 22—46	Purification of the Virgin Mary.
— 29—32	Daily Evening Prayer.
— 41—52	1st Sunday after the Epiphany.
v. 1—11	5th Sunday after Trinity.
vi. 36—42	4th Sunday after Trinity.
vii. 11—17	16th Sunday after Trinity.
viii. 4—15	Sexagesima Sunday.
ix. 51—56	Gunpowder Treason.
x. 1—7	St. Luke the Evangelist.
— 23—37	13th Sunday after Trinity.
xii. 35—38	Ordination of Deacons.
xiv. 1—11	17th Sunday after Trinity.
— 16—24	2nd Sunday after Trinity.
xv. 1—10	3rd Sunday after Trinity.
— 18, 19	Introductory Sentences, Morning and Evening Prayer.
xvi. 1—9	9th Sunday after Trinity.
— 19—31	1st. Sunday after Trinity.
xvii. 11—19	14th Sunday after Trinity.
xviii. 9—14	11th Sunday after Trinity.
—— 31—43	Quinquagesima Sunday.
xix. 8	Holy Communion, *Offertory.*
— 31—47	10th Sunday after Trinity.
xxi. 25—33	2nd Sunday in Advent.
xxii. *Whole Chapter*	Wednesday before Easter.
—— 24—30	St. Bartholomew the Apostle.
xxiv. 13—35	Monday in Easter-week.
—— 36—48	Tuesday in Easter-week.
JOHN i. 1—14	Christmas-day.

	Scriptures.	*Service in the Liturgy.*
JOHN	ii. 1—11	2nd Sunday after the Epiphany.
	iii. 1—8	Baptism of those in Riper Years.
	— 1—15	Trinity Sunday.
	— 16—21	Monday in Whitsun-week.
	—16	Holy Communion, *Sentences.*
	iv. 46—54	21st Sunday after Trinity.
	v. 24	Communion of the Sick.
	vi. 1—14	4th Sunday in Lent.
	— 5—14	25th Sunday after Trinity.
	viii. 46—59	5th Sunday in Lent.
	x. 1—10	Tuesday in Whitsun-week.
	— 1—16	Ordination of Priests.
	— 11—16	2nd Sunday after Easter.
	xi. 25, 26	Burial of the Dead, *Sentences.*
	xiv. 1—14	St. Philip and St. James's Day.
	— 15—31	Whit-sunday.
	xv. 1—11	St. Mark's Day.
	— 12—16	St. Barnabas the Apostle.
	— 17—27	St. Simon and St. Jude, Apostles.
	— 26, 27 xvi. 1—4	Sunday after Acsension-day.
	— 5—14	4th Sunday after Easter.
	— 16—22	3rd Sunday after Easter.
	— 23—33	5th Sunday after Easter.
	xix. 1—31	Good Friday.
	xx. 1—10	Easter-day.
	— 19—23	1st Sunday after Easter: and Consecration of Bishops.
	— 24—31	St. Thomas the Apostle.
	xxi. 15—17	Consecration of Bishops.
	— 19—25	St. John the Evangelist.
ACTS	i. 1—11	Ascension-day.
	— 15—26	St. Matthias's Day.
	ii. 1—11	Whit-sunday.
	v. 12—16	St. Bartholomew the Apostle.
	vi. 2—7	Ordination of Deacons.
	vii. 55—60	St. Stephen's Day.

	Scriptures.	*Service in the Liturgy.*
Acts	viii. 14—17	Tuesday in Whitsun-week.
	ix. 1—22	Conversion of St. Paul.
	x. 34—43	Monday in Easter-week.
	— 34—48	Monday in Whitsun-week.
	xi. 22—30	St. Barnabas the Apostle.
	— 27 —30 xii. 1—3	St. James the Apostle.
	— 1—11	St. Peter's Day.
	xiii. 26—41	Tuesday after Easter.
	xx. 17—35	Consecration of Bishops.
Rom.	iv. 8—14	The Circumcision of Christ.
	vi. 3—11	6th Sunday after Trinity.
	— 9—11	Easter-day, *Hymn.*
	— 19—23	7th Sunday after Trinity.
	viii. 12—17	8th Sunday after Trinity.
	— 18—23	4th Sunday after Trinity.
	x. 19—21	St. Andrew's Day.
	xii. 1—5	1st Sunday after the Epiphany.
	— 6—16	2nd Sunday after the Epiphany.
	— 16—21	3rd Sunday after the Epiphany.
	xiii. 1—7	4th Sunday after the Epiphany, and Gunpowder Treason.
	— 8—14	1st Sunday in Advent.
	xv. 4—13	2nd Sunday in Advent.
1 Cor.	i. 4—8	18th Sunday after Trinity.
	iv. 1—5	3rd Sunday in Advent.
	v. 7, 8	Easter-day, *Hymn.*
	ix. 7. 11. 13, 14	Holy Communion, *Offertory.*
	—24—27	Septuagesima Sunday.
	x. 1—13	9th Sunday after Trinity.
	xi. 17—34	Thursday before Easter.
	xii. 1—11	10th Sunday after Trinity.
	xiii. *Whole Chapter*	Quinquagesima Sunday.
	xv. 1—11	11th Sunday after Trinity.
	—20—22	Easter-Day, *Hymn.*
2 Cor.	i. 4—9	12th Sunday after Trinity.
	iv. 1—6	St. Matthew the Apostle.

Scriptures.		*Service in the Liturgy.*
2 Cor.	vi. 1—10	1st Sunday in Lent.
	ix. 6, 7	Holy Communion, *Offertory.*
	xi. 19—31	Sexagesima Sunday.
	xiii. 14	Daily Morning Prayer, *et passim.*
Gal.	iii. 16—22	13th Sunday after Trinity.
	iv. 1—7	Sunday after Christmas-day.
	— 21—31	4th Sunday in Lent.
	v. 16—24	14th Sunday after Trinity.
	vi. 6, 7. 10	Holy Communion, *Offertory.*
	— 11—18	15th Sunday after Trinity.
Eph.	ii. 19—22	St. Thomas the Apostle.
	iii. 1—12	The Epiphany.
	— 13—21	16th Sunday after Trinity.
	iv. 1. 6	17th Sunday after Trinity.
	— 7—13	Ordination of Priests.
	— 7—16	St. Mark's Day.
	— 17—32	19th Sunday after Trinity.
	v. 1—14	3rd Sunday in Lent.
	— 15—21	20th Sunday after Trinity.
	vi. 10—20	21st Sunday after Trinity.
Phil.	i. 3—11	22nd Sunday after Trinity.
	ii. 5—11	6th Sunday in Lent.
	iii. 17—21	23rd Sunday after Trinity.
	iv. 4—7	4th Sunday in Advent.
Cor.	i. 3—12	24th Sunday after Trinity.
	iii. 1—7	Easter-day.
	— 12—17	5th Sunday after the Epiphany.
1 Thess.	iv. 1—8	2nd Sunday in Lent.
1 Tim.	i. 15	Holy Communion, *Sentences.*
	ii. 1, 2, 3	King's Accession, *Sentences.*
	iii. 1—7	Consecration of Bishops.
	— 8—13	Ordination of Deacons.
	vi. 6, 7. 17, 18, 19	Holy Communion, *Offertory.*
	— 7	Burial of the Dead, *Sentences.*
2 Tim.	iv. 5—15	St. Luke the Evangelist.
Heb.	i. 1—12	Christmas-day.
	vi. 10	Holy Communion, *Offertory.*

	Scriptures.	*Service in the Liturgy.*
HEB.	ix. 11—15	5th Sunday in Lent.
	— 16—28	Wednesday before Easter.
	x. 1—25	Good Friday.
	xii. 5, 6	Communion of the Sick.
	xiii. 16	Holy Communion, *Offertory.*
JAMES	i. 1—12	St. Philip and St. James's Day.
	— 17—21	4th Sunday after Easter.
	— 22—27	5th Sunday after Easter.
1 PET.	ii. 11—17	3rd Sunday after Easter, Restoration of the Royal Family, and the King's Accession.
	— 13—22	King Charles the Martyr.
	—19—25	2nd Sunday after Easter.
	iii. 8—15	5th Sunday after Trinity.
	— 17—22	Easter-even.
	iv. 7—11	Sunday after Ascension-day.
	v. 5—11	3rd Sunday after Trinity.
1 JOHN	i. *Whole Chapter*	St. John the Evangelist's Day.
	— 8, 9	Introductory Sentences, Morning and Evening Prayer.
	iii. 1—8	6th Sunday after the Epiphany.
	— 13—24	2nd Sunday after Trinity.
	— 17	Holy Communion, *Offertory.*
	iv. 7—21	1st Sunday after Trinity.
	v. 4—12	1st Sunday after Easter.
JUDE	— 1—8	St. Simon and St. Jude, Apostles.
REV.	iv. 1—11	Trinity Sunday.
	vii. 2—12	All Saints' Day.
	xii. 7—12	St. Michael and all Angels.
	xiv. 1—5	The Innocents' Day.
	xv. 3	King Charles the Martyr, *Hymn.*

END OF VOL. I.

ERRATA.

Page 17, Line 2 from the top, for "sent" *read* "set."
„ 94, Line 10 from the top, for "work" *read* "works."
„ 103, Line 3 from the bottom, for "he" *read* "be."
„ 136, Line 8 from the bottom, for "commandeth" *read* "commanded."
„ 145, Note 4 for "his" *read* "is."
„ 181, Line 8 from the top, for "is given the Spirit" *read* "is given by the Spirit."
„ 187, Line 4 from the bottom, dele "holy."
„ 209, Line 17 from the bottom, for "least" *read* "lest."
„ „ Line 4 from the bottom, for "least" *read* "lest."
„ 217, Line 2 from the top, for "Jesus" *read* "Christ."
„ „ Line 10 from the top, dele "the."
„ 225, Line 8 from the bottom, for "that" *read* "and."
„ 235, Line 10 from the top, dele "l."
„ 250, Line 12 from the bottom, for "me" *read* "be."
„ 270, Line 20 margin, for "his" *read* "this."
„ 274, Line 4 bottom margin, for "c" *read* "t."
„ 279, Line 24 top margin, dele "be."

BX
~~5141~~
.B35
~~1835~~

Bailey, H.I.
~~The liturgy compared~~
with the Bible ...
~~v. 1~~
A1999

BX
5141
.B35
1835
v. 1